CONTENTS

MINIREVIEW
Antibiotic resistance among uropathogenic Escherichia coli
KOT B. ...................................................................................................................... 403
Colistin resistance in Enterobacterales strains – a current view
STEFANIAK E.M., TYSKI S. .................................................................................. 417

ORIGINAL PAPERS
Molecular identification of Vibrio alginolyticus causing vibriosis in shrimp and its herbal remedy
HANNAN M.D., RAHMAN M.D.M., MONDAL M.D. N., DEB S.C., CHOWDHURY G., ISLAM M.D. T. .................................................. 429
Salmonella-infected aortic aneurysm: investigating pathogenesis using Salmonella serotypes
Molecular epidemiology of hepatitis B virus in Turkish Cypriot
SUMER U., SAYAN M. .................. 449
Cytokine levels in the in vitro response of T cells to planktonic and biofilm Corynebacterium amylolatum
OLENDER A., BOGUT A., MAGRYS A., TABARKIEWICZ J. ........................................................................... 457
The diversity of the endobiotic bacterial communities in the four jellyfish species
LIU Q., CHEN X., LI X., HONG J., JIANG G., LIANG H., LIU W., XU Z., ZHANG J., WANG W., XIAO L. .................. 465
Inhibition of drug resistance of Staphylococcus aureus by efflux pump inhibitor and autolysis inducer to strengthen the antibacterial activity of β-lactam drugs
LIU W., LIU X., WANG X., AN Y., WANG Y., WANG C., SHEN K., XU H., LI S., LIU M., YU L. .................. 477
Diversity, virulence factors, and antifungal susceptibility patterns of pathogenic and opportunistic yeast species in rock pigeon (Columba livia) fecal droppings in Western Saudi Arabia
The composition of fungal communities in the rumen of gayals (Bos frontalis), yaks (Bos grunniens), and Yunnan and Tibetan yellow cattle (Bos taurus)
New look on antifungal activity of silver nanoparticles (AgNPs)
ŻAROWSKA B., KOZLECKI T., PIEGZA M., JAROS-KOZLECKA K., ROBAC M. ............. 515
Illumina MiSeq analysis and comparison of freshwater microalgal communities on Ulleungdo and Dokdo Islands
YUN X.-S., KIM Y.-S., YOON H.-S. ............. 527
Epidemiology, drug resistance, and virulence of Staphylococcus aureus isolated from ocular infections in Polish patients
KLÓŚ M., POMORSKA-WESOŁOWSKA M., ROMANISZYN D., CHMIELARCZYK A., WÓJCIKOWSKA-MACH J. ............. 541
Structural changes of Bacillus subtilis biomass on biosorption of Iron (II) from aqueous solutions: isotherm and kinetic studies
KANAMARLAPUDI S.L.R.K., MUDDADA S. ............. 549

SHORT COMMUNICATIONS
Differentially marked IncP-1β R751 plasmids for cloning via recombineering and conjugation
BAINS A., WILSON J.W. .......................................................... 559

INSTRUCTIONS FOR AUTHORS
Instructions for authors: https://www.exley.com/journal/polish_journal_of.microbiology
Purchase of DOI numbers for articles and implementation of a modern publication platform for the Polish Journal of Microbiology are funded with the financial support of the Ministry of Science and Higher Education under agreement No. 659/P-DUN/2018 for science dissemination activities.
MINIREVIEW

Antibiotic Resistance Among Uropathogenic *Escherichia coli*

BARBARA KOT

Department of Microbiology, Faculty of Natural Sciences, Siedlce University of Natural Sciences and Humanities, Siedlce, Poland

Submitted 30 June 2019, revised 9 September 2019, accepted 24 September 2019

Abstract

Urinary tract infections (UTIs) belong to the most common community-acquired and nosocomial infections. A main etiological factor of UTIs is uropathogenic *Escherichia coli* (UPEC). This review describes the current state of knowledge on the resistance of UPEC to antibiotics recommended for the treatment of UTIs based on the available literature data. Nitrofurantoin and fosfomycin are recommended as first-line therapy in the treatment of uncomplicated cystitis, and the resistance to these antimicrobial agents remains low between UPEC. Recently, in many countries, the increasing resistance is observed to trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole, which is widely used as the first-line antimicrobial in the treatment of uncomplicated UTIs. In European countries, the resistance of UPEC to this antimicrobial agent ranges from 14.6% to 60%. The widespread use of fluoroquinolones (FQs), especially ciprofloxacin, in the outpatients is the cause of a continuous increase in resistance to these drugs. The resistance of UPEC to FQs is significantly higher in developing countries (55.5–85.5%) than in developed countries (5.1–32.0%). Amoxicillin–clavulanic acid is recommended as first-line therapy for pyelonephritis or complicated UTI. Resistance rates of UPEC to amoxicillin–clavulanic acid are regionally variable. In European countries the level of resistance to this antimicrobial ranges from 5.3% (Germany) to 37.6% (France). Increasing rates of UPEC resistance to antimicrobials indicate that careful monitoring of their use for UTI treatment is necessary.

**Key words:** uropathogenic *Escherichia coli*, antibiotic resistance, antibiotic therapy, urinary tract infections, treatment of UTIs

Introduction

Urinary tract infections (UTIs) are among the most common bacterial infections in humans (Bischoff et al. 2018). It is estimated that 40% of women and 12% of men experience a minimum one symptomatic UTI episode during their lifetimes, and 27 to 48% of the affected women suffer from recurrent UTIs (Braumbaugh et al. 2013; Micali et al. 2014). UTIs comprise about 40% of all hospital-acquired infections and 50% of bacterial infections that contribute to increased morbidity causing prolonged hospitalization (Asadi Karam et al. 2019). UTIs are also an economic problem. In the United States, about 11 million people per year have been treated due to UTIs, generating the cost of about $6 billion (Mann et al. 2017). Healthcare-associated infections (HAI) are a serious threat for patients in terms of morbidity and mortality, with the healthcare-associated urinary tract infections (HAUTI) being among the most frequent HAI. In Europe, HAUTI account for 19.0% of all HAI (ECDCP 2013). Community- or healthcare-acquired UTIs are clinically divided into complicated or uncomplicated, and among many other factors, this classification determines what antimicrobial agents can be applied for treatment (Zacchè and Giarenis 2016). Complicated UTIs require prolonged therapy and occur in patients with renal failure, anatomical urinary tract abnormalities such as urinary obstruction and retention or in patients that use medical devices such as a catheter. Complicated UTIs are also associated with immunosuppression and previous antibiotic exposure. This category of UTIs increases the risk of chronic and/or recurrent infections. Uncomplicated UTIs are found in patients who have no anatomical urinary tract abnormalities and do not use the urinary tract instrumentation. In uncomplicated UTIs, host immune response may successfully fight infection without antibiotic therapy (Mann et al. 2017). The symptomatic UTIs are classified as urosepsis, pyelonephritis (infection of the upper UTI) or
cystitis (infection of the lower UTI) (Terlizzi et al. 2017) (Fig. 1). The presence of numerous UPEC cells in the urine (≥ 10^5 CFU/ml) without the clinical symptoms is called asymptomatic bacteriuria (ABU) and in healthy non-pregnant women is not treated in 20–80% of cases (Schneeberger et al. 2014).

The increase of antibiotic resistance and appearance of multi-drug resistant (MDR) pathogens in the course of UTI is related to high rates of inadequate antibiotic empirical therapies prescribed without the antibiotic susceptibility testing and finally result in an ineffective UTI treatment (Adamus-Białek 2018). Wagenlehner et al. (2016) showed that among 27 542 patients from 856 urology units in 70 countries, 56% of the hospitalized patients were treated with antimicrobials. Among them, 46% received prophylactic antibiotic treatment, 26% of them had the antimicrobials prescribed for the microbiologically proven UTI, 21% – for suspected UTI, and 7% for other infections. The above study also has revealed that broad-spectrum antibiotics were applied such as fluoroquinolones (35%), cephalosporins (27%), and penicillins (16%). The results obtained by Cek et al. (2014) showed the correlation between the increased use of broad-spectrum antibiotics and increased antimicrobial resistance and multi-resistance of bacteria. These authors also observed that prophylactic antibiotic treatment of urological patients occurred most frequently in Asia, Africa, and Latin America (86%, 85%, and 84%, respectively), followed by Europe (67%). The increasing number of MDR isolates from UTIs of outpatients makes treatment more difficult. Risk factors of MDR isolated from UTIs include prior use of antimicrobials, hospitalization, genitourinary disturbances, age, and recurrent UTIs (Walker et al. 2016). Tenney et al. (2018) have recently analyzed the published data (25 studies including 31 284 patients with the confirmed UTI) to determine the risk factors for MDR isolated from UTIs and revealed that previous antibiotic treatment applied from 2 to 365 days earlier was the most commonly identified risk factor. The analysis by Tenney et al. (2018) showed also that urinary catheterization, previous hospitalization, and residence in a nursing home were strong risk factors of MDR isolated from UTI. Present work aimed to review the available literature published in 2016–2019 to investigate the prevalence of UPEC resistant to antibiotics recommended for the treatment of UTIs. The resistance to antibiotics of UPEC isolated in different regions of the world (European countries, North America, Asia, and some countries of Africa) was compared. The increase of resistance to fluoroquinolones, which was significantly higher in developing countries than in developed countries, has been revealed. Also, the resistance mechanisms identified in these pathogens were discussed.

**Escherichia coli as a main etiological agent of UTIs**

The bacteria belonging to the Enterobacteriaceae such as *Klebsiella pneumoniae* (about 7%), *Proteus mirabilis* (about 5%), *Citrobacter, Enterobacter*, and other bacteria such as *Pseudomonas aeruginosa, Acinetobacter baumannii, Staphylococcus aureus, Staphylococcus saprophyticus, Enterococcus faecalis, Streptococcus bovis*, and the fungus *Candida albicans* can cause UTIs (Hof...
Treatment of UTIs

Based on the general European susceptibility patterns and according to the European Association of Urology guidelines, the following antimicrobial agents are recommended for treatment of uncomplicated cystitis in premenopausal women and uncomplicated pyelonephritis in all European countries: nitrofurantoin, fosfomycin trometamol and trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole (TMP-SMZ) (Bartoletti et al. 2016). Nitrofurantoin and fosfomycin trometamol are recommended as first-line therapy for uncomplicated cystitis (Bonkat et al. 2017; Asadi Karam et al. 2019). TMP-SMZ is not indicated as the empirical treatment due to the high prevalence of bacterial resistance and can be considered only for the patients with a low prevalence of resistant E. coli (<20%) (Bartoletti et al. 2016; Bonkat et al. 2017). Fluoroquinolones (ciprofloxacin and levofloxacin) play an important role in the treatment of more severe infections and septicemia, and thus, ciprofloxacin should be considered as an alternative, not as a first-line antibiotic, in the treatment of uncomplicated cystitis (Bartoletti et al. 2016). Ciprofloxacin could be used as second-line empiric therapy in cases of mild and moderate pyelonephritis or complicated UTI treatment, and as third-line empiric treatment for uncomplicated cystitis. Amoxicillin-clavulanic acid is recommended as first-line therapy for mild and moderate pyelonephritis or complicated UTI, as well as alternative empiric therapy for uncomplicated cystitis. For complicated UTI (high fever, sepsis, vomiting) or severe pyelonephritis, amoxicillin with gentamicin or a second-generation cephalosporin with an aminoglycoside are recommended as first-line empiric therapy, and third-generation cephalosporin applied intravenously as alternative empiric therapy (Bonkat et al. 2017; Cheung et al. 2017). The choice of antimicrobials for the treatment of UTI is also based on local resistance profiles of the pathogen.

Antimicrobial resistance of UPEC

UTIs are associated with significant use of antibiotics that cause implications for bacterial ecology and spread of resistance to antibiotics, especially when it stems from the empirical antimicrobial treatment of recurrent UTIs. Antimicrobial resistance in UPEC and the spreading of MDR UPEC in recent decades is a clinical problem, particularly in women with recurrent UTIs. The increasing frequency of MDR UPEC, especially in developing countries, results in excessive use of broad-spectrum antibiotics such as fluoroquinolones, cephalosporins, and aminoglycosides that raise the cost of treatment and hospitalization (Bartoletti et al. 2016;
Antimicrobial resistance between UPEC is increasing in many countries and shows the time- and area-related variability (Fig. 2).

Resistance to nitrofurantoin

According to the European Association of Urology guidelines (Bonkat et al. 2017), nitrofurantoin is recommended for the treatment of uncomplicated cystitis as first-line empiric therapy. At present, the resistance of UPEC to nitrofurantoin is very low, favoring its use as a first-line antibacterial agent. A retrospective analysis performed by Sanchez et al. (2016) showed that in the United States nitrofurantoin retains a high level of antibiotic activity against urinary E. coli. A comparison of the reports from the period of 2003 to 2012 revealed that resistance of E. coli isolates from adults to nitrofurantoin only slightly increased (from 0.7% to 0.9%). The rates of UPEC resistance in Germany, Belgium, and Spain in 2013–2014 were below 1.5% (Kresken et al. 2016). A slightly higher percentage of UPEC resistant to nitrofurantoin was observed among isolates from elderly hospitalized patients in Argentina (2.3%) (Delpech et al. 2018). While in Brazil the rate of UPEC isolates resistant to nitrofurantoin was 6.6% (Cunha et al. 2016). In European countries (Romania, Poland, France) the percentage of nitrofurantoin resistant UPEC isolated from outpatients and hospitalized patients ranged from 3% to 3.8% (Ciontea et al. 2018; Kot et al. 2016; Lavigne et al. 2016). The study concerning E. coli resistance rates at urology clinics in the Netherlands revealed that nitrofurantoin was active against 95% of strains (van der Donk et al. 2012). Among UPEC from inpatients and outpatients in Bosnia and Herzegovina, 8.23% isolates were resistant to nitrofurantoin (Abduzaimovic et al. 2016). Lack of susceptibility to nitrofurantoin among E. coli isolates from the urine of patients hospitalized in different hospitals in England was low (4.6–6.9%) (Abernethy et al. 2017). E. coli strains isolated from the hospitalized patients with UTIs in Mongolia (Munkhdelger et al. 2017), Pakistan (Ali et al. 2016), and Iran (Raeispour and Ranjbar 2018) showed that 5.4%, 6%, and 10% of strains were resistant to this antimicrobial agent, respectively. The study conducted by Prasada et al. (2019) in India showed that the resistance of UPEC isolated from hospitalized patients to nitrofurantoin was 13.3% and did not significantly change over 5 years (2013–2017). A similar rate of UPEC resistance to nitrofurantoin (12.7%) in Mexico was reported by Ramírez-Castillo et al. (2018). These results show that nitrofurantoin remains the drug of choice for the treatment of uncomplicated cystitis, although it should not be used for the treatment of pyelonephritis since its concentration in the renal parenchyma is too low. Additional
characteristics, as high efficiency, cost-effectiveness, and weak adverse environmental impact suggest that nitrofurantoin should be the first-choice treatment in uncomplicated UTI in women.

**Resistance to fosfomycin**

Fosfomycin is an "old" antibiotic used for the treatment of drug-resistant bacterial infections. Fosfomycin shows activity against several *Enterobacteriaceae* species, including those expressing extended-spectrum β-lactamases (ESBL) and metallo-β-lactamases (MBL). Fosfomycin is currently approved for use in some European countries as a single 3 g dose for treating uncomplicated UTIs caused by *E. coli* in women (Dijkmans et al. 2017). The results of Hirsch et al. (2015) showed that all *E. coli* strains investigated were susceptible to fosfomycin. The comparative study on UPEC susceptibility to fosfomycin conducted in Germany, Belgium, and Spain, showed that only < 1.5% of isolates were resistant to this antibiotic (Kresken et al. 2016). In UTI caused by non-resistant uropathogens, clinical cure rates ranged from 87% to 93%, while microbiological cure rates ranged from 80% to 83%. The treatments of UTIs caused by MDR uropathogens with fosfomycin demonstrated an overall microbiological cure rate of 59% (Neuner et al. 2012). Antibacterial efficacy of fosfomycin is weaker compared to other first-line agents used in the treatment of uncomplicated UTIs, and thus this drug should be avoided if there is a suspicion of early pyelonephritis.

**Resistance to trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole**

TMP-SMZ is another important and widely used first-line antimicrobial in the treatment of uncomplicated cystitis. The comparative study performed in the USA by Yamaji et al. (2018) showed that frequencies of TMP-SMZ resistance in UPEC isolates obtained from outpatients with UTI symptoms in 1999–2000 and in 2016–2017 did not significantly change (resistance slightly increased from 16.9% to 17.1%). However, increasing resistance to this drug has recently been observed in many countries. A majority of studies show resistance at or above the accepted level of 20%, and thus TMP-SMZ should not be used in empiric treatment (Bartoletti et al. 2016). High resistance rate to TMP-SMZ (24.5%) among *E. coli* isolated from urine in 2012–2015 was reported in Switzerland by Erb et al. (2018). The considerable geographic and age-related differences in resistance of UPEC to TMP-SMZ were observed, and the highest resistance was noted in certain regions of Europe in young women. Studies of TMP-SMZ activity against UPEC revealed resistance in European countries (Belgium, Germany, Poland, Switzerland, France, Spain, Bosnia and Herzegovina, and Romania) between 14.6% and 60% (Abduzaimovic et al. 2016; Kot et al. 2016; Kresken et al. 2016; Lavigne et al. 2016; Cionea et al. 2018; Erb et al. 2018; Hitzenbichler et al. 2018). The TMP-SXT resistance rate in India in 2013 was 52%, and in 2017 it increased up to 59.6% (Prasada et al. 2019). A similar rate of resistance of UPEC isolates against TMP-SXT (50.6%) was observed in Brazil (Cunha et al. 2016). The activity of TMP-SMZ against UPEC in other regions of the world was significantly lower as the frequencies of TMP-SMZ resistant UPEC isolates ranged from 72.7% in Mexico to 82% in Pakistan (Ali et al. 2016; Ramírez-Castillo et al. 2018). High resistance to TMP-SMZ was also observed in Iran (54%), Ethiopia (68.5%), Mongolia (70.9%), and Jordan (73.1%) (Raeispour and Ranjarb 2016; Munkhdelger et al. 2017; Regasa Dadi et al. 2018; Shakhatreh et al. 2018). These results indicate that in many countries TMP-SMZ should not be used in empiric UTI therapy due to the high frequency of UPEC resistant to this antimicrobial.

**Resistance to fluoroquinolones**

Fluoroquinolones (FQs) are recommended for empirical oral antimicrobial therapy in uncomplicated pyelonephritis (Bonkat et al. 2017) and they are frequently used for the treatment of UTIs (Drekonja et al. 2013; Yamasaki et al. 2015; Walker et al. 2016). The increasing emergence of *E. coli* resistant to FQs was reported worldwide, and it has emerged probably due to the excessive use of these antibiotics. The resistance of UPEC to FQs was reported from different countries and the level of resistance is significant. The results of Prasada et al. (2019) revealed a high rate of fluoroquinolone resistance in UPEC in India (> 60%). The results of the meta-analysis on resistance to ciprofloxacin in the community- and hospital-acquired UTIs showed that UPEC resistance to ciprofloxacin was higher in the hospital when compared to the community setting (Fasugba et al. 2015). In Europe, resistance to FQs was reported in 22% of strains, and the prevalence of fluoroquinolone-resistant UPEC strains was about 31% among hospitalized patients in the United States (Asadi Karam et al. 2019). In many parts of the world, > 20% of *E. coli* isolated from patients with community-acquired uncomplicated UTI and > 50% of *E. coli* isolated from complicated UTI showed resistance to FQs (Talan et al. 2016). In Poland, resistance to FQs was observed in about 30% of UPEC (Michno et al. 2018). MDR UPEC demonstrated much higher rates of resistance to FQs, ranging from 49% to 72% (Walker et al. 2016). Among
FQs, ciprofloxacin is the most commonly prescribed for UTIs because it is available in oral and intravenous preparations. In the group of UPEC strains isolated in 2013–2014 from outpatients in Brasilia, 18.8% were resistant to ciprofloxacin, and resistance to ciprofloxacin was associated with multidrug resistance (Moreira da Silva et al. 2017). In the United States in the period from 2013 to 2014, 12.1% of \( E. coli \) isolates from patients with acute uncomplicated and complicated pyelonephritis were resistant to this antibiotic (Talan et al. 2016). A similar percentage of UPEC resistant to ciprofloxacin was noted in other research conducted in the United States in 2016–2017 for isolates from the urine samples from outpatients with symptoms of UTI (Yamaji et al. 2018). While a higher rate of resistance to ciprofloxacin was detected in UPEC from elderly hospitalized patients in Argentina (42.8%) (Delpech et al. 2018), and in UPEC isolates from the community and hospital-acquired infections in Mexico (47.3%) (Ramírez-Castillo et al. 2018), Blaettler et al. (2009) found that in Switzerland, over 10 years (1997–2007), resistance to ciprofloxacin increased significantly from 1.8% to 15.9%, which coincided with an increase in ciprofloxacin use in this country. In 2000 in Switzerland FQs were prescribed for treatment of uncomplicated UTIs in 64% of cases. In the recent study conducted in Switzerland in 2012–2015, an increase of resistance to ciprofloxacin from 15.9% (Blaettler et al. 2009) to 17.4% (Erb et al. 2018) was reported. Although total antibiotic usage in Switzerland is lower than in other European countries, the fluoroquinolone consumption in this country for treatments of urological outpatients comprises 20.1% of all antibiotics (Helsana 2014) and it is rather high when compared to an average of 7.3% in other European countries (Filippini et al. 2004), which may explain the increasing fluoroquinolone resistance in UPEC isolates. In 2013–2014 in Belgium, Germany, and Spain the percentage of ciprofloxacin-resistant UPEC strains was 12.9, 17.3, and 39.8%, respectively (Kresken et al. 2016). The research conducted in England showed that among \( E. coli \) isolates from the urine samples from patients, who later developed bacteremia, 20.4% and 15.5% of isolates were resistant to ciprofloxacin in the year and four weeks before the bacteremia onsets. (Abernethy et al. 2017). Resistance to ciprofloxacin was significantly higher in developing countries (Ethiopia – 85.5%, Nepal – 64.6%, Pakistan – 60.8%, Mongolia – 58.1%, Jordan – 55.5%) (Ali et al. 2016, Khatri et al. 2017; Munkhdelger et al. 2017; Regasa Dadi et al. 2018; Shakhatreh et al. 2018) than in developed countries (USA – 5.1%, Germany – 10.5%, Switzerland – 17.4%, France – 24.8%) (Lavigne et al. 2016; Erb et al. 2018; Hitzenbichler et al. 2018; Yamaji et al. 2018). The study conducted in Switzerland showed also that patient age over 65 years was associated with higher \( E. coli \) resistance to ciprofloxacin (Erb et al. 2018). According to many authors, the widespread use of fluoroquinolones in the outpatients is the cause of the continuous increase in resistance to this drug. Therefore, ciprofloxacin should be avoided in first-line treatment of UTIs and be used only in more severe infections or as an alternative when the recommended agents cannot be used. Restrictions of ciprofloxacin usage should be enhanced especially in developing countries, where no regulations concerning the use of this antibiotic currently apply (Asadi Karam et al. 2019).

**Resistance to amoxicillin-clavulanic acid**

Amoxicillin-clavulanic acid was recommended as first-line therapy for mild and moderate pyelonephritis or complicated UTI or as an alternative empiric therapy for uncomplicated cystitis (Cheung et al. 2017). Resistance rates for amoxicillin-clavulanic acid vary regionally. In the United States in 2012, the prevalence of UPEC isolates resistant to this antibiotic in the age groups: below 17, 18–64, and over 65 years were 3.1%, 3.9%, and 5.5%, respectively (Sanchez et al. 2016). Morrill et al. (2017) studied \( E. coli \) urinary isolates collected in the period from 2009 to 2013 from inpatients and outpatients in the Veterans Affairs Care System in the United States and showed that rates of resistance to amoxicillin or ampicillin/beta-lactamase inhibitors were approximately 40%. Ramírez-Castillo et al. (2018) have recently found that 23.6% of UPEC isolates were resistant to amoxicillin-clavulanic acid in Mexico. The resistance rate to amoxicillin-clavulanic acid among \( E. coli \) isolates from the urine samples taken from patients of tertiary care hospital in Germany in 2015–2017 was 5.3% (Hitzenbichler et al. 2018). Between 2015 and 2017 in Romania, (Ciontea et al. 2018), and in Bosnia and Herzegovina in 2016, 29.0% and 19.6% of UPEC isolates collected from outpatients were resistant to amoxicillin-clavulanic acid (Abduzaimovic et al. 2016). In Poland in women with uncomplicated UTIs 3.3% of UPEC were resistant to amoxicillin-clavulanic acid in 2000–2006 (Naber et al. 2008). In 2007–2008 the percentage of amoxicillin-clavulanic acid-resistant UPEC isolated from hospital-acquired UTIs in Poland was 13.9% (Kot et al. 2016). In the group of UPEC isolates obtained in 2009–2010 in the urology units in France, 37.6% were resistant to this antimicrobial (Lavigne et al. 2016) Among UPEC isolated in Argentina from patients over 70 years old with UTIs, without urinary catheters and antimicrobial therapy, 28.6% were resistant to this antibacterial agent (Delpech et al. 2018). In England, 30% of \( E. coli \) isolates from the urine samples from hospitalized patients showed resistance to amoxicillin-clavulanic acid (Abernethy et al. 2017).
High level of resistance to this antimicrobial was reported for UPEC isolates from children hospitalized in 2015–2016 in Nepal (48%) (Parajuli et al. 2017), and in Pakistan in the group of UPEC isolated from outpatients (71%) (Ali et al. 2016). While very high resistance to amoxicillin-clavulanic acid (83%) was showed for UPEC isolates from hospitalized patients in Jordan (Shakhatreh et al. 2018). These results demonstrate that the levels of UPEC resistance to amoxicillin-clavulanic acid varied between geographical regions or patient populations. For this reason, the empiric regimens for uncomplicated and complicated UTIs should be guided by the local susceptibility of E. coli. However, definitive regimens should be developed according to the susceptibility results of UPEC, when available.

Resistance to other antibiotics

Some UPEC isolates can be resistant to ampicillin and first-generation oral cephalosporins (Moya-Dionisio et al. 2016). The resistance to cefuroxime (second-generation cephalosporin) in Belgium, Germany, and Spain was 5.5%, 12.8%, and 16.6%, respectively (Kresken et al. 2016). E. coli isolates from the urine samples from hospitalized patients in England were found to be resistant (13.8–21.3%) to third-generation cephalosporins (cefotaxime/ceftazidime) (Abernethy et al. 2017). The percentage of UPEC susceptible to third generation cephalosporins in Romania was 87% (Ciontea et al. 2018). While, the other research conducted in this country demonstrated that the resistance rate was 47.52% for ampicillin, and 41.16% for tetracycline (Cristea et al. 2019). The resistance of E. coli isolates from the urinary tract isolated in the urology department in France to amoxicillin, ticarcillin, nalidixic acid was high and reached 61.4%, 59%, and 31.9%, respectively (Lavigne et al. 2016). In Iran, the resistance to ampicillin, ceftazidime and nalidixic acid was higher than 50%, while amikacin and gentamicin showed high activity against UPEC (89.1% and 82.4% of sensitive isolates, respectively) (Faghri et al. 2016). The resistance against gentamicin and amikacin of UPEC isolated from outpatients in Pakistan was 29%, and 4%, respectively (Ali et al. 2016). In Mexico, the resistance rates to antibiotics belonging to aminoglycosides were 28.2%, 19.1%, 10%, and 5.5% for gentamycin, tobramycin, amikacin, and netilmicin, respectively (Ramirez-Castillo et al. 2018). The carbapenems, piperacillin-tazobactam, and amikacin were highly active (>95% susceptibility) against E. coli isolates from UTIs collected from 2010 to 2014 in Canada and the United States (Lob et al. 2016). Carbapenems (ertapenem, imipenem, meropenem, doripenem) are recommended for the treatment of acute uncomplicated pyelonephritis, complicated UTI, and urosepsis (Bonkat et al. 2017). Shahbazi et al. (2018) showed that all UPEC isolates from patients with UTI in Tehran were negative for carbapenemases. Another study on UPEC isolates from Iran confirmed a lack of resistance to meropenem in isolates from outpatients and inpatients (Faghri et al. 2016). Ali et al. (2016) described a high activity of meropenem in Pakistan since only 1.3% of UPEC were resistant to this antibiotic. However, a recent study from Saudi Arabia about the presence of carbapenem-resistant uropathogenic E. coli clones in community-acquired UTIs reported the occurrence of carbapenemases NDM-1 and 5 (the New Delhi metallo-lactamase), and carbapenemases of the OXA-181 type in these strains (Abd El Ghany et al. 2018). The emergence of carbapenem-resistant uropathogenic E. coli isolates makes treatment of these infections increasingly challenging.

Mechanisms of UPEC resistance to antibiotics

Resistance to β-lactams is related to the production of different types of β-lactamase enzymes. Among the genes often located on plasmids are those coding multiple types of β-lactamases (bla genes) (Adamus-Bialek et al. 2018). β-lactamases hydrolyze the amide bond of the four-membered β-lactam ring of β-lactam antibiotics (penicillin, cephalosporin, monobactams, and carbapenams) (Noyal et al. 2009). ESBL are enzymes that confer resistance to β-lactam antibiotics (all penicillins, cephalosporins, and monobactams), except for carbapenems, cephemycins, and β-lactamase inhibitors (Baudry et al. 2009). ESBL are the predominant source of Enterobacteriaceae resistance to 3rd- and 4th-generation cephalosporins and they developed as a result of mutations in the genes coding for ancestral enzymes blaTEM-1, blaTEM-2, and blaSHV-1 (Dashit et al. 2006). Three classes of β-lactamases including TEM and SHV, and since 2000 a new group of ESBL, CTX-M (cefotaximases), were observed among ESBL produced by UPEC (Ojdana et al. 2014; Shahbazi et al. 2018). Genetic analyses of UPEC from hospitalized patients in different hospital wards in Lodz (Poland) revealed that TEM-1 was present in almost all investigated strains (Adamus-Bialek et al. 2018). Among UPEC isolated from 2013 to 2015 from patients hospitalized in a Department of Internal Medicine and Nephrology in southern Poland, 8% of the strains produced ESBL (Michno et al. 2018). In France, 7.6% of UPEC produce ESBL with the predominance of CTX-M (Lavigne et al. 2016). The CTX-M enzymes are active against cefotaxime and ceftriaxone and less active against ceftazidime (Bhat et al. 2012). UPEC producing ESBL are particularly often detected in developing countries (Iran – 37.1%, Nepal – 38.9%, Pakistan – 13.9%) (Shakhatreh et al. 2018). These results demonstrate that the resistance rate was 47.52% for ampicillin, and 41.16% for tetracycline (Cristea et al. 2019). The resistance of E. coli isolates from the urinary tract isolated in the urology department in France to amoxicillin, ticarcillin, nalidixic acid was high and reached 61.4%, 59%, and 31.9%, respectively (Lavigne et al. 2016). In Iran, the resistance to ampicillin, ceftazidime and nalidixic acid was higher than 50%, while amikacin and gentamicin showed high activity against UPEC (89.1% and 82.4% of sensitive isolates, respectively) (Faghri et al. 2016). The resistance against gentamicin and amikacin of UPEC isolated from outpatients in Pakistan was 29%, and 4%, respectively (Ali et al. 2016). In Mexico, the resistance rates to antibiotics belonging to aminoglycosides were 28.2%, 19.1%, 10%, and 5.5% for gentamycin, tobramycin, amikacin, and netilmicin, respectively (Ramirez-Castillo et al. 2018). The carbapenems, piperacillin-tazobactam, and amikacin were highly active (>95% susceptibility) against E. coli isolates from UTIs collected from 2010 to 2014 in Canada and the United States (Lob et al. 2016). Carbapenems (ertapenem, imipenem, meropenem, doripenem) are recommended for the treatment of acute uncomplicated pyelonephritis, complicated UTI, and urosepsis (Bonkat et al. 2017). Shahbazi et al. (2018) showed that all UPEC isolates from patients with UTI in Tehran were negative for carbapenemases. Another study on UPEC isolates from Iran confirmed a lack of resistance to meropenem in isolates from outpatients and inpatients (Faghri et al. 2016). Ali et al. (2016) described a high activity of meropenem in Pakistan since only 1.3% of UPEC were resistant to this antibiotic. However, a recent study from Saudi Arabia about the presence of carbapenem-resistant uropathogenic E. coli clones in community-acquired UTIs reported the occurrence of carbapenemases NDM-1 and 5 (the New Delhi metallo-lactamase), and carbapenemases of the OXA-181 type in these strains (Abd El Ghany et al. 2018). The emergence of carbapenem-resistant uropathogenic E. coli isolates makes treatment of these infections increasingly challenging.
- 40%, and Jordan – about 50%) (Ali et al. 2016; Parajuli et al. 2017; Shakhatreh et al. 2018). Prasada et al. (2019) revealed that in India the percentage of ESBL-producing UPEC increased from 45.2 to 59.6% over 5 years (2013–2017). The frequency of ESBL-producing E. coli isolates is different in various parts of the world and sometimes even in various hospitals within the country. In addition to resistance to β-lactam antibiotics, ESBL-producing E. coli isolates are also resistant to other antimicrobial agents, such as aminoglycosides, tetracycline, and trimethoprim/sulfamethoxazole (Rezai et al. 2015). Shahbazi et al. (2018) has found that higher number of ESBL-producing UPEC isolates were resistant to aminoglycosides and quinolones when compared to the UPEC strains that not produce ESBL. Carbapenems (imipenem and meropenem) represent the best option for the treatment of UTIs caused by ESBL-producing strains (Idil et al. 2016). Cephalosporins, penicillins, and monobactams should be used with β-lactamase inhibitors (Bartolletti et al. 2016).

Quinolones and fluoroquinolones are extensively used worldwide in the treatment of UTIs and their common use led to increased resistance in UPEC. The mechanism of fluoroquinolone action is based on binding to and impeding the activity of topoisomerase II (DNA gyrase) and topoisomerase IV (parC and parE) (Komp Lindgren et al. 2003). DNA gyrase is encoded by the gyrA and gyrB genes (Pourahmad Jaktaji and Mohiti 2010). The resistance of E. coli to quinolones frequently results from a mutation in the gyrA and gyrB genes that catalyze DNA supercoiling. The point mutations in gyrA protein N-terminal sequence (amino acids 67 (Ala-67) to 106 (Gln-106)) strongly correlate with phenotypic resistance to quinolones and fluoroquinolones, and this sequence is named a quinolone resistance-determining region (QRDR) (Friedman et al. 2001). Investigation of mutations in codons 83 and 106 of the gyrA gene in UPEC isolates in Iran presented the significant relationship between mutations in the gyrA gene and quinolone and fluoroquinolone resistance pattern of UPEC isolates (Shenagari et al. 2018). Other genes responsible for the resistance to quinolones and fluoroquinolones are the qnr genes (qnrA, qnrB, and qnrC), being the most important PMQR (plasmid-mediated quinolone resistance) genes that induce antibiotic resistance by inhibition of binding of quinolones to DNA gyrase and topoisomerases (Shahbazi et al. 2018).

Other mechanisms of E. coli resistance to quinolones and fluoroquinolones are related to the presence of efflux pumps and decreased uptake of the antibiotics due to changes in the outer membrane porin proteins (Asadi Karam et al. 2019). Abdelhamid and Abozahra (2017) showed that the increased expression of the efflux pump-coding genes acrA and mfdA was related to the growing resistance to levofloxacin, which confirms that efflux pump systems contribute to fluoroquinolone resistance in urinary E. coli isolates.

The mechanism of fosfomycin action is unique because it irreversibly inhibits an early stage of bacterial cell wall biosynthesis, leading to bacterial cell lysis and death (Dijkmans et al. 2017). The active transport proteins used to transport both glucose-6-P and glyceral-3-P are also used by fosfomycin to reach bacterial cytoplasm (Popovic et al. 2010). Fosfomycin in the cytoplasm is an analog of phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) and binds UDP-GlCNAC enolpyruvyl transferase, inactivating this enzyme, which is essential for peptidoglycan biosynthesis. The resistance to fosfomycin is due to three mechanisms that have already been described. One of them is based on decreased uptake of fosfomycin by the bacterial cells due to mutations in the genes that encode the glyceral-3-phosphate transporter or the glucose-6-phosphate transporter (Kadner and Winkler 1973; Tsuruoka and Yamada 1975). The second mechanism is based on point mutations in the binding site of UDP-GlCNAC enolpyruvyl transferase (Kim et al. 1996). The third mechanism of resistance is related to the inactivation of fosfomycin by enzymatic cleavage of the oxirane ring of the antibiotic or by phosphorylation of the phosphate group. The opening of the oxirane ring may be catalyzed by glutathione transferase (FosA), L-cysteine thiol transferase (FosB) or fosfomycin-specific epoxide hydrolase (FosX) (Rigsby et al. 2005).

Nitrofurantoin is recommended for the treatment of uncomplicated cystitis and, currently, the resistance of UPEC to nitrofurantoin is very low. Resistance to nitrofurantoin did not evolve as fast as to other drugs because of this antimicrobial acts at multiple targets in the bacterial cell (Veeraraghavan and Shakti 2015). Sandegren et al. (2008) identified mutations conferring resistance to nitrofurantoin and found that the mutation frequency is approximately 10^-7/cell in E. coli. The mutations in the nfsA and nfsB genes that encode oxygen-insensitive nitroreductases were responsible for nitrofurantoin resistance. It was also found that the growth of bacterial cells in the presence of nitrofurantoin at therapeutic concentrations was greatly reduced in nitrofurantoin-resistant mutants. It may indicate that resistant mutants in the presence of nitrofurantoin were probably unable to establish an infection (Sandegren et al. 2008).

The resistance of UPEC lineages

The multilocus sequence-typing (MLST) technique is widely used to study ExPEC lineages. Sequence types (STs) 10, 69, 73, 95, 127, and 131 defined by MLST were isolated as pandemic clones of ExPEC from human infections, including UTIs and bloodstream infections (Tartof et al. 2005; Adams-Sapper et al. 2013;
Expression of the fluoroquinolones efflux pump genes


Gibrell TM, Dodgson AR, Cheesbrough J, Fox AJ, Bolton FJ, Upton M. Population structure, virulence potential and antibiotic


Asymptomatic experience with virulence


Antibiotic resistance of uropathogenic Escherichia coli 415


Colistin Resistance in Enterobacterales Strains – A Current View

ELŻBIETA M. STEFANIUK1,* and STEFAN TYSKI1,2

1 Department of Antibiotics and Microbiology, National Medicines Institute, Warsaw, Poland
2 Department of Pharmaceutical and Microbiology, Medical University of Warsaw, Warsaw, Poland

Submitted 18 June 2019, revised 5 November 2019, accepted 5 November 2019

Abstract

Colistin is a member of cationic polypeptide antibiotics known as polymyxins. It is widely used in animal husbandry, plant cultivation, animal and human medicine and is increasingly used as one of the last available treatment options for patients with severe infections with carbapenem-resistant Gram-negative bacilli. Due to the increased use of colistin in treating infections caused by multidrug-resistant (MDR) bacteria, the resistance to this antibiotic ought to be monitored. Bacterial resistance to colistin may be encoded on transposable genetic elements (e.g. plasmids with the mcr genes). Thus far, nine variants of the mcr gene, mcr-1 – mcr-9, have been identified. Chromosomal resistance to colistin is associated with the modification of lipopolysaccharide (LPS). Various methods, from classical microbiology to molecular biology methods, are used to detect the colistin-resistant bacterial strains and to identify resistance mechanisms. The broth dilution method is recommended for susceptibility testing of bacteria to colistin.

Key words: Enterobacterales, polymyxins and their use, colistin-resistance and detection methods, treatment options

Pharmacology and application

Colistin is a cationic polypeptide antibiotic, a member of the polymyxin family of molecules. It was isolated for the first time in 1949 as a product of Paenibacillus polymyxa (formerly Bacillus polymyxa), which is an industrially significant facultative anaerobic, non-pathogenic, and endospore-forming bacillus. The polymyxin molecule consists of a peptide and a fatty acid residue. Based on the amino acid sequence of the peptide, five polymyxin (A – E) variants can be distinguished but only two variants are used in medicine, B and E (colistin). The antibacterial effect of colistin is concentration-dependent (Li 2005; Das et al. 2017). Colistin is only active against Gram-negative bacteria (GNB), such as the aerobic Enterobacterales ord. nov. (except Proteus spp., Providencia spp., Serratia spp., Edwardsiella spp., Morganella spp., and Hafnia spp.), non-fermenting rods of Pseudomonas, Acinetobacter and Burkholderia, and anaerobic bacteria, e.g. Fusobacterium and Bacteroides (except Bacteroides fragilis) (Li et al. 2005). Its antibacterial mechanism is based on the electrostatic interaction between colistin amino groups and lipid A subunits of lipopolysaccharide (LPS). Colistin displaces Mg²⁺ and Ca²⁺ ions from LPS, leading to disturbances in the outer membrane structure of the cell. This leads to increased permeability of the cell membrane and, consequently, to cell death (Schindler and Osborn 1979).

As polymyxins are poorly absorbed from the digestive tract, orally administered polymyxins are only active on bacteria in the gastrointestinal system. Polymyxins do not diffuse well into tissues and do not penetrate the cerebrospinal fluid or the pleural and peritoneal cavity. Colistin has numerous side effects, including nephrotoxicity and neurotoxicity; therefore, it cannot be used in patients with renal failure (Kostowski and Herman 2010). The levels of nephrotoxicity and neurotoxicity were the reason for its discontinued use in human medicine after 1970 (Tullu and Dharwali 2013).

In medicine, two physical forms of colistin are available, colistin sulphate (CS) for oral and topical use, and colistin methanesulphonate (CMS) for parenteral use (Kwa et al. 2005; Li et al. 2005). Nephrotoxicity and neurotoxicity are dose-dependent (Orduoei Javan et al. 2015). Risk factors for nephrotoxicity include colistin plasma levels > 2.5–3 g/l, concomitant administration of other nephrotoxic drugs (such as anti-inflammatory...
drugs, vancomycin and aminoglycosides), the advanced age of patient, and severity of the disease (rates of nephrotoxicity 14–53%) (Kwon et al. 2010; Pogue et al. 2011). Neurotoxicity is reversible and manifests itself, among others, in the form of peripheral and facial paresthesia, dizziness/vertigo, weakness, visual disturbances, and ataxia (4–6% of patients) (Koch-Weser et al. 1970; Spapen et al. 2011). Colistin methanesulfonate has no antimicrobial activity and acts as a colistin pro-drug that does not bind to plasma proteins. After parenteral administration, approximately 20% of CMS is hydrolyzed to colistin. This is an important feature in reducing toxicity, especially nephrotoxicity (Falagas et al. 2005). When given intravenously, a large portion of CMS is eliminated mainly through the kidneys by glomerular filtration and tubular secretion, which allows the use of CMS in urinary tract infections (Kostowski and Herman 2010). The intravenous (IV) form of the drug may also be administered by inhalation (Li et al. 2005). Inhaled colistin is used for treating pneumonia and ventilator-associated pneumonia (VAP) caused by multidrug-resistant (MDR) Gram-negative microorganisms, while it is also used prophylactically in patients with cystic fibrosis. Colistin also causes the release of histamine and serotonin by monocytes, which can lead to acute respiratory failure; therefore, care is needed when administering this drug in the form of an aerosol (Dzierżanowska 2018).

In the last 20 years, the emergence of MDR Gram-negative bacilli has led to polymyxins B and E being used once again, as a “salvage” therapy in the patients with CRE (carbapenems-resistant Enterobacteriaceae) infections for which we do not have the better treatment options (Li et al. 2006; Nation and Li 2009; Lim et al. 2010). Orally and topically administered colistin sulphate and parenteral colistin methanesulfonate sodium are designed for the treatment of life-threatening human infections caused by Gram-negative rods. Colistin has been approved by the American Thoracic Society and Infectious Diseases Society of America, who have provided guidelines for the treatment of VAP caused by MDR Gram-negative rods (American Thoracic Society and Infectious Diseases Society of America 2005). The parenteral form of colistin has also been evaluated for the treatment of other serious infections caused by MDR P. aeruginosa, A. baumannii, and Enterobacteriaceae, such as sepsis, abdominal infections, bone and joint infections, urinary tract infections, and meningitis (Falagas et al. 2005; Waldky et al. 2009; Batirel et al. 2014). Recent studies have demonstrated acceptable effectiveness and considerably less toxicity than had been reported on polymyxins in older studies (Ordooei Javan et al. 2015). However, randomized controlled trials are urgently needed to further clarify the issues surrounding the efficacy and safety of polymyxins.

Colistin resistance mechanisms

Bacteria acquire resistance to colistin as a result of mutations and adaptation mechanisms. Different molecular mechanisms are associated with colistin resistance in Gram-negative bacteria; there are, among others, changes in the two-component systems: pmrA/pmR (Escherichia coli, Klebsiella pneumoniae, Salmonella spp., Acinetobacter baumannii, and Pseudomonas aeruginosa), phoP/phoQ (K. pneumoniae, Salmonella spp.), parR/parS (P. aeruginosa), colR/colS (P. aeruginosa), and cprS/cprS (Campylobacter jejuni) (Olaitan et al. 2014b). Mechanisms of resistance differ among Gram-negative bacterial species. The most important chromosomal mechanism of colistin resistance in K. pneumoniae is an alteration of the mcrB gene, which encodes a negative regulator of phoP/phoQ system (Jayol et al. 2015). Colistin resistance is mainly achieved by modification of LPS, which is the main target of colistin in the bacterial cell. Mutations that lead to the addition of cationic groups to lipid A weaken the binding of polymyxins (Olaitan et al. 2014b; Baron et al. 2016). In the case of A. baumannii, similar changes in the lpxA, lpxC and lpxD genes as described above, cause inhibition of lipid A biosynthesis and thus loss of the polymyxin target in the bacteria (Moffatt et al. 2010). There is the hypothesis that colistin resistance of clinical isolates results from a combination of porin mutations and overexpression of efflux pump systems (Olaitan et al. 2014b).

Bacterial colistin resistance may be coded on transposable genetic elements (mostly plasmids with the mcr genes). Thus far, nine variants of the mcr genes, mcr-1 – mcr-9, have been identified in various Enterobacteriales and Moraxella species. The first plasmid-mediated colistin resistance was detected in an E. coli strain collected from food animals in China in 2015 (Liu et al. 2016). Since then, the plasmid-mediated colistin resistance in Enterobacteriales has been reported worldwide, including human infections, also from Poland (Izdebski et al. 2016). The mcr-1 gene modifies LPS by encoding phosphoethanolamine transferase (pEtN transferase), which mediates the addition of pEtN to lipid A weakening the binding of polymyxins (Olaitan et al. 2014b; Baron et al. 2016). Generally, E. coli strains with the mcr-1 gene are characterized by the low-level colistin resistance with a minimum inhibitory concentration (MIC) in the range of 2–8 mg/l. Zhang et al. (2019) have shown that the expression of the mcr-1 gene in E. coli led to a higher mutation rate in the chromosomal polymyxin resistance cascade genes and produced higher MIC values (≥64 mg/l).

The mcr-2 gene was first identified by Xavier and colleagues in E. coli strains isolated from calves and pigs in Belgium; MCR-1 and MCR-2 proteins showed 80.65% identity (Xavier et al. 2016). In 2017, a third mobile
Colistin resistance gene, *mcr-3*, was described in *E. coli* by Yin et al. (2017). The amino acid sequence of the *mcr-3* gene product, MCR-3, showed 32.5 and 31.7% amino acid identity to MCR-1 and MCR-2, respectively (Yin et al. 2017). Also, Carratelli et al. (2017) in 2017 detected a new plasmid-mediated colistin gene, *mcr-4*, in *Salmonella* on a small, not self-conjugative plasmid. For the first time, Borowiak et al. (2017) described a novel transposon-associated phosphoethanolamine transferase gene, *mcr-5*, which conferred colistin resistance in d-tartrate-fermenting *Salmonella enterica* subsp. *enterica* serovar Paratyphi B. In 2018, further variants, the *mcr-6 – mcr-8* genes, were described (AbuOun et al. 2017; 2018; Wang et al. 2018; Yang et al. 2018).

Recently, Carroll et al. (2019) have described the *mcr-9* gene, a novel *mcr* homologue detected in MDR colistin-susceptible *Salmonella enterica* serovar Typhimurium strain isolated from a patient in the Washington State in 2010. This strain was phenotypically sensitive to colistin with a MIC value of 2 mg/l, according to the European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing (EUCAST) recommendations. The *mcr-9* gene was cloned into colistin-sensitive *E. coli* and the expression-conferred *E. coli* NEB5α strain with resistance to 1, 2 and 2.5 mg/l colistin. Pairwise comparison of the predicted protein structures of all nine *mcr* homologues (*mcr-1 to mcr-9*) revealed that the *mcr-3, mcr-4, mcr-7, and mcr-9* genes share a high degree of similarity at the structural level (Carroll et al. 2019).

**Colistin uses in human medicine**

Colistin is used for treating infections with carbapenem-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* (CRE) that belong to multi-resistant isolates and have already been reported worldwide (Grundmann et al. 2010). The seriousness of the problem is underlined by high (> 30%) mortality of hospitalized patients infected with carbapenem-resistant strains (Capone et al. 2013; Ghafuroglu et al. 2018; Zhang et al. 2018). Such infections are difficult to treat and with limited therapeutic options (Paris et al. 2015; Baraniak et al. 2016), Tumbarello et al. (2012) analyzed the course of *K. pneumoniae* KPC-positive infection in the patients; combination therapy with tigecycline, colistin, and meropenem was associated with a lower risk of mortality (12.5%). The authors also indicate that incorrect empirical therapy is a significant factor in the mortality rate of the patients infected with carbapenem-resistant *K. pneumoniae* (Tumbarello et al. 2012; Tumbarello et al. 2015).

Moreover, the development of outbreaks by colistin-resistant Gram-negative bacilli producing carbapenemases is a great problem (Antoniadou et al. 2007; Marchaim et al. 2011; Monaco et al. 2014; Olaitan et al. 2014; Parisi et al. 2015; Jayol et al. 2016; Gundogdu et al. 2018). In 2013, the colistin resistance rate has risen to an average of over 30% of CRE isolates, including Italy, Spain, and Greece, and constituted accordingly 43, 31, and 20.8%, respectively (ECDC 2014; Monaco et al. 2014; Pena et al. 2014; Meletis et al. 2015). The increased mortality is also related to infections with colistin-resistant strains (Capone et al. 2013). Colistin resistance makes the choice of antimicrobial agents difficult, and the use of therapeutic options for colistin-resistant MDR isolates depends on the sensitivity phenotype of the isolates, the infection type and site, antimicrobial PK/PD properties, and potential side effects (Petrosillo et al. 2019).

Due to the increasing role of colistin in the treatment of human infections with MDR bacteria, the resistance to this antibiotic should be carefully monitored. The use of colistin in human medicine is assumed to be a cause for the occurrence of colistin resistance in Enterobacterales, particularly in *K. pneumoniae* (Sandri et al. 2013; Vicari et al. 2013).

Ceftazidime/avibactam, as a combination of β-lactam and β-lactamases inhibitor, plays an important role in the treatment of MDR *K. pneumoniae* infections, including colistin-resistant isolates producing KPC (Jayol et al. 2018a). It is registered for the treatment of abdominal infections, urinary tract infections and nosocomial pneumonia (Zhanel et al. 2013). Avibactam inhibits class A, C, and D β-lactamases, including KPC and OXA-48 carbapenemases (Shields et al. 2015; Pogue et al. 2019), but does not inhibit metallo-β-lactamases (Ambler class B) due to the absence of the active-site serine residue in these enzymes (Davido et al. 2017). The combination of ceftazidime/avibactam with atrimoxam showed activity against *K. pneumoniae* strains, regardless of the type of carbapenemase produced (Davido et al. 2017; Jayol et al. 2018a). Ceftazidime/avibactam therapy is less nephrotoxic compared to aminoglycosides or colistin (Zhanel et al. 2013). However, it has been reported that *K. pneumoniae* acquired resistance to ceftazidime with avibactam during treatment (Shields et al. 2017; Gaibani et al. 2018).

The combination of meropenem with vaborbactam is the new antimicrobial agent active against KPC-positive *K. pneumoniae* (Pfaller et al. 2018; Pogue et al. 2019), and it is registered for the treatment of respiratory pneumonia and bacteraemia (U.S. National Library from Medicine 2019). Vaborbactam does not inhibit class D or class B carbapenemases and due to the risk of developing resistance, meropenem/vaborbactam should be reserved for the treatment of infections caused by MDR strains, including colistin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* KPC-positive (Lomovskaya et al. 2017).
Methods for susceptibility testing

It is highly important to develop phenotypic tests capable of detecting the colistin resistance in Gram-negative rods. Until recently, there was no consensus as to the methodology for colistin susceptibility testing. The disc diffusion method and gradient tests proved to be unreliable due to the poor diffusion of colistin in agar (Galani et al. 2008; Behera et al. 2010; Dafopoulos et al. 2015; Chew et al. 2017; Vasoo 2017; Giske and Kahlameter 2018). Therefore, disk diffusion and gradient diffusion are not valid techniques for the determination of susceptibility to polymyxins.

In 2016, both EUCAST and the Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute (CLSI) recommended the International Standard Organization (ISO) 20776 standard broth dilution method for testing of the MIC values of colistin (CLSI 2016; EUCAST 2016). However, the reference broth microdilution method is difficult to apply in routine microbiological diagnostics. The EUCAST does not recommend the use of automated systems to determine the phenotype of bacterial sensitivity such as Vitek 2, (bioMerieux, France), BD Phoenix (Becton Dickinson, USA), as well as WalkAway (Beckman Coulter, USA) for the analysis of the sensitivity of Gram-negative bacilli to colistin. This is because these systems have fairly limited accuracy in determining colistin MIC, particularly in the range of 2–4 mg/l when compared to the reference method (Nordmann et al. 2016b; Bosacka et al. 2018; Matuschek et al. 2018b). However, Turlej-Rogacka et al. (2018) reported that when compared to broth microdilution in broth (99.3 and 95.4%, respectively). The other medium, CHROMagar COL-APSE medium for the detection of colistin-resistant strains was compared to the SuperPolymyxin medium (Abdul Momim et al. 2017); this medium differentiates colistin-resistant Enterobacterales strains from non-fermenting rods. Bardet et al. (2017) described the LBJMR medium, a new polyvalent culture medium for the isolation and selection of colistin-resistant bacteria and vancomycin-resistant bacteria. This medium was developed by the addition of colistin sulphate salt (4 µg/ml), vancomycin (50 µg/ml), and a substrate for fermentation (7.5 g/l of glucose) to a Purple Agar Base (31 g/l). In early 2018, a new chromogenic medium, CHROMID Colistin R agar (COLR; bioMérieux, France) came into the market and allowed the screening of colistin-resistant Enterobacteriaceae in clinical samples, such as stools and rectal swabs. The COLR is a manual qualitative diagnostic test, which allows colistin-resistant isolates to be distinguished from those that are susceptible. Colistin-resistant strains forming colored colonies on chromogenic media and their color depends on the species. By contrast, colistin-susceptible isolates do not grow on the COLR plate (García-Fernández et al. 2019).

The chromogenic method is based on the dilution in agar, although EUCAST does not recommend this procedure for the determination of bacterial susceptibility to colistin, as the threshold of the detectability increases with the growth of the bacterial inoculum (Matuschek et al. 2018b). However, Turlej-Rogacka et al. (2018) reported that when compared to broth

Methods for the detection of colistin resistance

The innovatory technique for the identification of colistin resistance is the Rapid Polymyxin NP (Nordmann/Poirel) test. It was developed by the Nordmann’s group for the colistin susceptibility testing in Enterobacterales (Nordmann et al. 2016b). Currently, the researchers are underway to use this test for the detection of colistin resistance in non-fermenting bacilli. The Rapid Polymyxin NP test detects fermentation of glucose associated with bacterial growth in the presence of a defined concentration of polymyxin E or B; the presence of acid metabolites is evidenced by the change in the pH and the indicator (red phenol) color from orange to yellow. The sensitivity and specificity of the test are highly comparable to the reference broth microdilution method (99.3 and 95.4%, respectively). This test is easy to perform and provides a result in less than 2 hours (Nordmann et al. 2016b).

Chromogenic media are commonly used for screening: they allow the growth of sought bacteria as properly colored colonies. The first agar medium for detecting colistin-resistant Gram-negative rods from bacterial cultures and rectal swab samples was the SuperPolymyxin screening medium (Nordmann et al. 2016a); the commercial version of this medium is SuperPolymyxin medium (ELITechGroup, Puteaux, France) for detecting colistin-resistant Enterobacterales strains, including those with the low MIC values (mg/l) that harbor the mcr-1 gene (Jayol et al. 2018). It is composed of eosin methylene blue (EMB) agar that includes colistin, daptomycin, and amphotericin B (3.5, 10, and 5 µg/ml, respectively). The other medium, CHROMagar COL-APSE medium for the detection of colistin-resistant strains was compared to the SuperPolymyxin medium (Abdul Momim et al. 2017); this medium differentiates colistin-resistant Enterobacterales strains from non-fermenting rods. Bardet et al. (2017) described the LBJMR medium, a new polyvalent culture medium for the isolation and selection of colistin-resistant bacteria and vancomycin-resistant bacteria. This medium was developed by the addition of colistin sulphate salt (4 µg/ml), vancomycin (50 µg/ml), and a substrate for fermentation (7.5 g/l of glucose) to a Purple Agar Base (31 g/l). In early 2018, a new chromogenic medium, CHROMID Colistin R agar (COLR; bioMérieux, France) came into the market and allowed the screening of colistin-resistant Enterobacteriaceae in clinical samples, such as stools and rectal swabs. The COLR is a manual qualitative diagnostic test, which allows colistin-resistant isolates to be distinguished from those that are susceptible. Colistin-resistant strains forming colored colonies on chromogenic media and their color depends on the species. By contrast, colistin-susceptible isolates do not grow on the COLR plate (García-Fernández et al. 2019).

The chromogenic method is based on the dilution in agar, although EUCAST does not recommend this procedure for the determination of bacterial susceptibility to colistin, as the threshold of the detectability increases with the growth of the bacterial inoculum (Matuschek et al. 2018b). However, Turlej-Rogacka et al. (2018) reported that when compared to broth
dilution methods, the method of the dilution in agar yields more accurate results in the evaluation of the colistin MIC values (Turlej-Rogacka et al. 2018). Behera and colleagues (2010) confirmed the high correlation of results between the reference method and the agar dilution method (Behera et al. 2010; Dafopoulos et al. 2015). The greatest challenge in colistin handling is its binding to plastic (Humphries 2015; Matuschek et al. 2018b). According to the above-mentioned authors, the agar dilution method significantly reduces the phenomenon of colistin-plastic binding, and the MICs results obtained with this method are characterized by a high accuracy (Behera et al. 2010; Humphries 2015; Matuschek et al. 2018).

The COLR medium uses the borderline colistin concentrations that allow qualification of the strains studied as susceptible or resistant. This chromogenic medium is a qualitative method of Enterobacterales detection and does not allow the determination of the colistin MIC values against the bacterial strains analyzed. As such, it should only be regarded as a screening test. On the other hand, in treating the infections caused by colistin-resistant bacteria, the clinical interpretation is significant. This entails the categorization of colistin resistance rather than the determination of the specific MIC value since maximum dosages of the medication are prescribed independently of precise susceptibility levels. However, the MIC values are important in monitoring the increase in the resistance to colistin observed in the intestinal bacteria.

Other new-generation methods have been developed recently to detect colistin-resistant strains: the loop-mediated isothermal amplification (LAMP) for nucleic acid detection (Zou et al. 2017), and a microarray CT103XL (Bernasconi et al. 2017). Zou et al. (2017) showed that the LAMP test is ten times more sensitive than the conventional PCR and confirmed its usefulness for the detection of the mcr-1 gene in Enterobacteriales strains from stool samples. Similarly, Bernasconi et al. (2017) demonstrated the usefulness of the new CT103XL microarray for the rapid characterization of multidrug-resistant Gram-negative bacteria through simultaneously identifying the mcr-1, mcr-2, and clinically important bla genes.

Colistin in veterinary medicine and agriculture

Colistin sulphate has also been widely and heavily used for decades in veterinary medicine for the treatment of intestinal infections in pigs, poultry, and cattle, which were caused by Enterobacteriales strains, mainly E. coli and Salmonella spp. (Liu et al. 2016). In these situations, colistin is chiefly used in an oral form, and its usage varies widely among different countries. In Spain, it is used during gestation and lactation, the post-weaning period, and for metaphylactic intestinal disease control (Casal et al. 2007). During the post-weaning period, it is used in 50% and 35% of pig farms in France and Austria, respectively (Kempf et al. 2013; Trauffler et al. 2014). In Sweden, colistin was the most frequently used antibiotic in 18% of weaned piglet herds (Sjölund et al. 2015). A German study on antimicrobial use in pigs has revealed that polypeptides accounted for 4.2% of the total use per kg but regarding treatment units, they were among the three most frequently used antimicrobial classes (van Rennings et al. 2015). A Netherland study has shown that colistin, as one of the most used antimicrobials next to tetracyclines, trimethoprim/sulfonamides, macrolides, and lincosamides was available on the prescription and deliveries for pigs, veal calves, and broilers in the country (Bos et al. 2013).

In Asian countries, the use of antibiotics, particularly colistin, in animal husbandry also takes place on a large scale. China is one of the world’s largest users of colistin in agriculture; over 11 thousand tons of colistin is being used (QYResearch Medical Research Centre 2015). Considering this upward trend, the consumption of colistin in Chinese agriculture is estimated to reach more than 16 thousand tons in 2021 (QYResearch Medical Research Centre 2015). China remains the largest user of colistin in agriculture worldwide. In the Red River Delta region of Vietnam, colistin was also used as a feed additive for growth promotion in pig production (Kim et al. 2013). This was a cause of concern because colistin is an unapproved antibiotic for growth promotion in Vietnam (MARD 2006; 2009). These facts illustrate the sheer scale of antibiotic consumption in animal and poultry husbandry.

Alarming data on the use of antibiotics in veterinary medicine, in particular colistin, has led to efforts to limit their use. The different monitoring systems for the use of antibiotics in animals and the surveillance of resistance to antibiotics were established in European countries (BTK 2015; Borck Høg et al. 2017; SDa Autoriteit Diergenesmiddelen 2018; SWEDRES/SVARM 2018; MARAN 2019). In 2015, Nunan and Young (2015) reported that antibiotics, particularly colistin, should not be routinely used as prophylactics in animal farms in the United Kingdom (UK). The authors added that colistin accounted for only 0.2% of all antibiotics that were used in breeding in the UK and was only used by veterinarians to treat sick animals (EMA/CVMP 2010; Nunan and Young 2015; Catry et al. 2015).

In a national report on antibiotics consumption in the Australian pig industry, Jordan et al. (2009) found that colistin was not used during the study period in the production of pigs.

Until recently, there were no recommendations on the need of conducting the screening tests to find
the carriage of colistin-resistant bacteria, but under a ‘One Health’ perspective, it is necessary to monitor the colistin resistance among Gram-negative bacteria in veterinary and human medicine. Currently, at least in the veterinarian sector in Germany, screening for colistin resistance is recommended and carried out routinely, and efforts are being made to implement colistin screening also for human isolates. It, therefore, seems justified to develop a chromogenic agar medium for detecting colistin-resistant rods directly from clinical material other than stools and rectal swabs, e.g., samples from the lower respiratory tract or urine samples.

Colistin-resistant strains in plant food and the environment

There are progressively more and more reports on the culture of the colistin-resistant Enterobacterales strains from vegetables and fruits samples (Liu et al. 2014; Jones-Dias et al. 2016; Luo et al. 2017). A study by Zhon et al. (2017) showed that water, where live bacteria may have come from the excrements, can be the source of plant contamination with Gram-negative bacilli (Zhon et al. 2017). Jung et al. (2014) analyzed the relationship between the plant food production chain and the incidence of foodborne disease outbreaks, and the consumption of contaminated raw vegetables has been linked with these outbreaks (Jung et al. 2014). Liu et al. (2014) studied the samples of vegetables (carrots, pak choi, green peppers, and leaf lettuce) from supermarkets or farmers’ markets in nine provinces of China; about 4% of the vegetable samples (3.6%) carried one or more the mcr-positive isolates (E. coli and Enterobacter cloacae); the dissemination of the mcr-1 gene was mediated by plasmids. All isolates were MDR; however, they were susceptible to meropenem and tigecycline (Liu et al. 2014). Jones-Dias et al. (2016) showed the presence of the mcr-1 gene in lettuce samples in Portugal (Jones-Dias et al. 2016).

Zurfuh et al. (2016) reported the presence of the mcr-1 colistin resistance gene in the extended-spectrum β-lactamase (ESBL) producing E. coli strains from rivers and lakes in Switzerland, and the ready-to-eat imported vegetables from Asian countries (Zurfuh et al. 2016). The E. coli strains with the mcr-1 genes belonged to different multilocus sequence types (MLSTs), which harbored different the bla<sub>ESBL</sub> genes. This suggests that the mcr-1 gene can be spread on different plasmids. Luo et al. (2017) described the identification of the mcr-1 gene in E. coli and Raoultella ornithinolytica ESBL-producing isolates collected from fresh vegetable samples in Guangzhou, China. Raoultella ornithinolytica belongs to a genus closely related to Klebsiella and is an environmental microorganism associated with community-acquired infections, but the number of R. ornithinolytica infections might have been underestimated due to its misidentification as a Klebsiella spp. (Luo et al. 2017). Li et al. (2017) showed that the mcr-1 gene in isolates from Guangzhou was located on IncHI2/ST3, IncI2, and IncX4 plasmids in both isolates from animals and humans. The studies cited here differ in the number and variety of the vegetables examined; however, as vegetables are often consumed raw, the presence of bacteria carrying the mcr-1 gene may pose a threat to public health.

Summary

The resistance of Gram-negative rods to colistin, including Enterobacterales, is a serious public health problem. The colistin use in animal husbandry and agriculture has an impact on the spread of colistin resistance (Catry et al. 2015). The mcr genes were found in bacteria isolated from various food sources as animal meat and vegetables as well as the environment (including rivers and lakes water), infected patients, and asymptomatic human carriers. The detection of the antimicrobial resistance genes is critical for the prevention of the spread of bacterial resistance. There are several phenotypic and genotypic methods to detect colistin-resistant strains, determine the colistin MIC values and identify colistin resistance mechanisms. The easy transmission of resistance genes among microorganisms poses a challenge to the therapy of MDR bacterial infections, especially caused by carbapenem-resistant Enterobacterales. Therefore, resistance to colistin in the members of the Enterobacterales should be perceived as an important global health problem, requiring multisectoral, further research as well as a proper monitoring and surveillance systems.

ORCID
Elżbieta M. Stefaniuk 0000-0002-8169-6964
Stefan Tyski 0000-0003-3352-038X

Conflict of interest
The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature


CLSI. Performance standards for antimicrobial susceptibility testing, 26th ed. CLSI supplement M100S. Wayne (PA): Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute; 2016.


Davido B, Fellous L, Lawrence C, Maxime V, Rottom M, DinH A. Ceftazidime-avibactam and aztreonam, an interesting
strategy to overcome b-lactam resistance conferred by metallo-
entractamases in Enterobacteriaceae and Pseudomonas aeruginosa.
https://doi.org/10.1128/AAC.01008-17

Dzierżanowska D. Antibiokotera katra praktyczna (in Polish).

ECDC. Antimicrobial Resistance Surveillance in Europe, 2013; Annual Report of the European Antimicrobial Resistance Surve-

EMA/CVMP. Opinion following an Article 35 referral for vete-
inary medicinal formulations containing colistin at 2 000 000 IU
per ml and intended for administration in drinking water to food
Colistin_25/WC500093733.pdf.

EUCAST. Breakpoint tables for interpretation of MICs and zone

Falagas ME, Kasiakou SK, Saravelotz LD. Colistin: the revival of
polymyxins for the management of multidrug-resistant gram-
1333–1341. https://doi.org/10.1086/429233

Galani I, Kontopidou F, Souli M, Rekatsina PD, Koratzanis E,

Gao B, Li X, Yang F, Chen W, Zhao Y, Bai G, Zhang Z. Molecular
epidemiology and risk factors of ventilator-associated pneumonia

García-Fernández S, García-Castillo M, Ruiz-Garbajosa
P, Morosini MI, Bala Y, Zambardi G, Cantón R. Performance of CHROMID® Colistin R agar, a new chromogenic medium for
screening of colistin-resistant Enterobacteriales. Diagn Microbiol

Ghafur A, Vidyalakshmi PR, Murali A, Priyadarshini K,
Thirunaranay MA. Emergence of Pan-drug resistance amongst
gram negative bacterial! The First case series from India. J Microbiol
Infect Dis. 2014 Sep 01;4(3):86–91. https://doi.org/10.5799/ahinsa.02.2014.03.0145

Giske CG, Kahlmeter G. Colistin antimicrobial susceptibility testing – careful slow and challenging be replaced by the rapid and
https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cmi.2017.10.007

Grundmann H, Livermore DM, Giske CG, Canton R, Rosso-
lini GM, Campos J, Vatopoulos A, Gniadkowski M, Toth A,
Pfeifer Y, Farlier V, Carmeli Y; CNSE Working Group. Carba-
penem-non-susceptible Enterobacteriaceae in Europe: conclusions from a meeting of national experts. Euro Surveill. 2010 Nov 18;
15(46):19711.

Guducuoglu H, Gursoy NC, Yukupogullari Y, Parlak M, Kara-
sin G, Sunnetcioglu M, Otuğ B. Hospital outbreak of a colistin-
resistant, NDM-1- and OXA-48-producing Klebsiella pneumoniae:
high mortality from pandrug resistance. Microb Drug Resist. 2018

Gundogdu A, Ulu-Kılıc A, Kilic H, Ozhan E, Altun D, Cakir O,
Alp E. Could frequent carbapenem use be a risk factor for colistin
https://doi.org/10.1089/mdr.2016.0321

Humphries RM. Susceptibility testing of the polymyxins: where
https://doi.org/10.1002/phar.1505

Izdębski R, Baraniak A, Bojarska K, Urbanowicz P, Fiett J,
Pomorska-Wesołowska M, Hryniewicz W, Gniadkowski M,
Żabicka D. Mobile MCR-1-associated resistance to colistin in
2333. https://doi.org/10.1093/jac/dkw261

Jayol A, Nordmann P, Brink A, Poirel L. Heteroresistance to

Jayol A, Nordmann P, Poirel I, Dubois V. Ceftazidime/avibactam
alone or in combination with aztreonam against colistin-resistant
and carbapenemase-producing Klebsiella pneumoniae. J Anti-
https://doi.org/10.1093/jac/dlx393

Jayol A, Poirel I, André C, Dubois V, Nordmann P. Detection of
colistin-resistant Gram-negative rods by using the SuperPolymer
https://doi.org/10.1016/j.diagmicrobio.2018.05.008

Jayol A, Poirel I, Dortet I, Nordmann P. National survey of colistin resistance among carbapenemase-producing Enterobac-
teriacae and outbreak caused by colistin-resistant OXA-48-pro-

Jones-Dias D, Manageiro V, Ferreira E, Barreiro P, Vieira L,
Moura IB, Caniça M. Architecture of class 1, 2, and 3 integrons from Gram negative bacteria recovered among fruits and vegeta-

Jordan D, Chin J-C, Fahy VA, Barton MD, Smith MG, Trott DJ.
Antimicrobial use in the Australian pig industry: results of a na-
https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1751-0813.2009.00430.x

Jung Y, Jang H, Matthews KR. Effect of the food production chain
from farm practices to vegetable processing on outbreak incidence.
https://doi.org/10.1111/jbm.12178

Kempf I, Fleury MA, Drider D, Bruneau M, Sanders P, Chauvin C, Mide J, Jouy E. What do we know about resistance to
colistin in Enterobacteriaceae in avian and pig production in
https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijantimicag.2013.06.012

Kim DP, Saegerman C, Doncy N, Dinh TV, Xuan BH, Vu BD,
Hong NP, Scipio M-L. First survey on the use of antibiotics in pig and poultry production in the Red River Delta region of Vietnam.
https://doi.org/10.5923/j.fph.20130305.03

Koch-Weser J, Sidel VW, Federman EB, Kanarek P, Finner DC,
Eaton AE. Adverse effects of sodium colistimethate. Manifestations
https://doi.org/10.7326/0003-4819-72-6-857
Colistin-resistance in Enterobacterales strains


Walkey A, DeCorby M, Nichol K, Karlovsky JA, Hoban DJ, Zhanel GG. In vitro activity of colistin (polymyxin E) against 3,480 isolates of gram-negative bacilli obtained from patients in Canadian


Molecular Identification of *Vibrio alginolyticus* Causing Vibriosis in Shrimp and Its Herbal Remedy

MD. ABDUL HANNAN¹, MD. MAHBUBUR RAHMAN²*, MD. NURUNNABI MONDAL¹,
SUZAN CHANDRA DEB², GAZLIMA CHOWDHURY⁴ and MD. TOFAZZAL ISLAM²

¹Department of Aquatic Animal Health Management, Sher-e-Bangla Agricultural University, Dhaka, Bangladesh
²Institute of Biotechnology and Genetic Engineering, Bangabandhu Sheikh Mujibur Rahman Agricultural University, Gazipur, Bangladesh
³Department of Fisheries Management, Bangabandhu Sheikh Mujibur Rahman Agricultural University, Gazipur, Bangladesh
⁴Department of Aquatic Environment and Resource Management, Sher-e-Bangla Agricultural University, Dhaka, Bangladesh

Submitted 19 April 2019, revised 5 August 2019, accepted 5 August 2019

**Abstract**

*Penaeus monodon* is highly susceptible to vibriosis disease. Aims of the study were to identify the pathogen causing vibriosis in *P. monodon* through molecular techniques and develop a biocontrol method of the disease by application of herbal extracts. Shrimp samples were collected aseptically from the infected farm and the bacteria were isolated from the infected region of those samples. Based on phenotypic identification, several isolates were identified as *Vibrio* sp. 16S rRNA gene sequences of the selected isolates exhibited 100% homology with *V. alginolyticus* strain ATCC 17749. An *in vivo* infection challenge test was performed by immersion method with *V. alginolyticus* where these isolates caused high mortality in juvenile shrimp with prominent symptoms of hepatopancreatic necrosis. Antibiogram profile of the isolates was determined against eleven commercial antibiotic discs whereas the isolates were found resistant to multiple antibiotics. A total of twenty-one herbal extracts were screened where *Emblica officinalis*, *Allium sativum*, and *Syzygium aromaticum* strongly inhibited the growth of *V. alginolyticus* in *in vitro* conditions. *In vivo* conditions, the ethyl acetate extracts of *E. officinalis* and *A. sativum* successfully controlled the vibriosis disease in shrimp at a dose of 10 mg/g feed. This is the first report on molecular identification and biocontrol of *V. alginolyticus* in shrimp in Bangladesh.

**Key words:** *Penaeus monodon*, hepatopancreatic necrosis, *in vivo* challenge test, *Emblica officinalis*, *Allium sativum*

**Introduction**

Shrimp culture is one of the fastest-growing aquaculture industries in Bangladesh. A dramatic expansion of shrimp culture occurred in the 1980s significantly contributed to the economy of Bangladesh (Paul and Vogl 2011; Hossain et al. 2013). However, in the recent years, shrimp production in Bangladesh has severely been affected by the outbreak of various diseases such as black spot, softshell, external fouling, broken appendages, hepatopancreatic infection, and vibriosis (Chowdhury et al. 2015; Ali et al. 2018). Among these diseases, vibriosis is considered as one of the most important bacterial diseases in shrimp farms of Bangladesh. Vibriosis infects both penaeids and non-penaeid shrimps (Chowdhury et al. 2015) and is responsible for high mortality in aquaculture worldwide (Lightner 1988; Sparagano 2002), and can devastate the entire shrimp farm (Wei and Wendy 2012). Several members of *Vibrio* genus such as *V. harveyi*, *V. anguillarum*, *V. splendidus*, *V. parahaemolyticus*, *V. fluvialis*, and *V. alginolyticus* are reported as the causative agents of vibriosis in shrimp (de la Pena et al. 1993; Karunasagar et al. 1994; Lee et al. 1996; Lightner 1996; Austin and Zhang 2006; Chatterjee and Halder 2012). No molecular level study has so far been conducted to precisely identify the causal agent of vibriosis in shrimp in Bangladesh and the required effective management for this worrisome disease.

A number of antibiotics and chemotherapeutic agents have been used in shrimp farms to prevent and
control of microbial diseases including vibriosis (Mohney et al. 1992; Hossain et al. 2012; Karim et al. 2018). But indiscriminate and careless use of antibiotics leads to the development of antibiotic resistance in microorganisms (Karunasagar et al. 1994), which is now a major health concern worldwide (Karim et al. 2018). Therefore, an alternative approach is needed for effective and sustainable management of vibriosis in shrimp. Herbal extracts could be used as safe and alternative to synthetic antibiotics for the management of vibriosis in shrimp. Although Vibrio sp. is the important causal pathogen in shrimp farms, the investigation of the herbal remedy of vibriosis in shrimp is very limited in Bangladesh. Bangladesh is rich in diversified medicinal plants (Yusuf et al. 2009) and some of them have been found effective in the management of fish diseases. It has been demonstrated that methanol extracts of A. sativum, and methanol and acetone extracts of S. aromaticum significantly reduce the mortality of tilapia fish, artificially infected with Enterococcus faecalis as both preventive and therapeutic agents (Sindermann 1990). However, no study has so far been conducted in Bangladesh for the management of shrimp diseases caused by Vibrio sp. using herbal extracts. Therefore, the objectives of this study were to (i) identify the causal agent(s) of vibriosis in shrimp through physiological, biochemical and molecular techniques, (ii) assess the antibiotic susceptibility profile in the isolated shrimp pathogenic Vibrio sp., and (iii) control of vibriosis through the treatment with herbal extracts.

**Experimental**

**Materials and Methods**

**Isolation and phenotypic identification of bacteria from the infected shrimp.** Shrimp (P. monodon) suspected to be suffering from vibriosis were collected from different farms located in Satkhira district (near to Sundarbans mangrove forest at the south-west part of Bangladesh). The moribund shrimp were collected and individually kept in sterilized polythene bags and transported to the laboratory of the Faculty of Fisheries of Bangabandhu Sheikh Mujibur Rahman Agricultural University, Gazipur, Bangladesh maintaining proper icing and aseptic condition. The symptoms of the infected shrimp such as deformed and discolored (blackish or yellowish) hepatopancreas and reddening of the body (Table I) were recorded. The hepatopancreas of the shrimps were dissected and the samples were serially diluted. Hundred microliters of the diluted (10⁻⁵ to 10⁻⁷) samples were spread on nutrient agar (NA; supplemented with 2% NaCl) and thiosulfate citrate bile salt (TCBS) agar plates to isolate the bacteria (Shaannugasundaram et al. 2015). The agar plates were incubated at 28°C for 24–48 hours in an incubator (Liu et al. 2004). Several colonies were randomly selected from each plate and inoculated on NA media to obtain a pure culture. The isolates were routinely sub-cultured on NA plates and stock cultures were maintained in nutrient broth supplemented with 2% NaCl and 10% glycerol and stored in a freezer at −20°C. Individual colonies grown on NA or TCBS plates were observed and colony characteristics such as colony size, shape, color, type, etc. were recorded. To identify the isolates, Gram’s staining, bacterial shape, motility, catalase, oxidase, oxidative-fermentative (O-F) test, acetoin production, indole production, arginine dihydrolase, lysine decarboxylase, hydrogen sulfide (H₂S) production, acid production from glucose, arabinose, mannitol, sorbitol and sucrose, sensitivity to Vibriostatic agent 0/129, growth at 4°C and 40°C were observed (Alsina and Blanch 1994; Rahman et al. 2010). Growth of the bacterial isolates in different salt concentrations was studied by supplementing the NA media with 2, 4, 6, and 8% of NaCl and incubated at 28°C. Growth in the absence of NaCl was studied by removing the NaCl from the NA.

**Molecular identification of Vibrio isolates.** Of a total of 20 isolates, genomic DNA of four representatives of Vibrio isolates (2A1a, 2A3, 2A11 and 2V21) was extracted using a commercial DNA extraction kit (GeneJET Genomic DNA purification Kit K0721, Thermo Scientific). The quantity of the extracted DNA was checked by electrophoresis on 0.8% agarose gel and compared with a lambda DNA marker (Promega). The DNA was stored at −20°C for further use. Polymerase chain reaction (PCR) for amplification of the targeted

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample No.</th>
<th>Symptoms</th>
<th>Site of isolation</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>01–04</td>
<td>Deformed and yellowish colored hepatopancreas</td>
<td>Hepatopancreas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>05–06</td>
<td>Blackish colored hepatopancreas</td>
<td>Hepatopancreas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>07–11</td>
<td>Discolored hepatopancreas</td>
<td>Hepatopancreas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12–13</td>
<td>Yellowish colored hepatopancreas</td>
<td>Hepatopancreas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14–15</td>
<td>No visible symptom</td>
<td>Hepatopancreas</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
16S rRNA gene sequences of the isolates was performed with universal primer sets 27F (5′-AGAGTTTGATCCTGGCTCAG-3′) and 1492R (5′-GGTTACCTTGTATCGACTT-3′) (Sigma Ltd.). Each PCR mixture contained 6 μl of 25 mM MgCl2, 10 μl of 10× PCR buffer, 2.0 μl of 10 mM deoxyribonucleotide triphosphate, 5.0 μl of a 20 μM solution of each primers, 100–200 ng of DNA template, 0.5 μl of Taq DNA polymerase (Promega) at 5 μU/μl, and sterile double-distilled water in a total volume of 100 μl. The PCR amplification was performed in a PCR thermocycler (Eppendorf Ltd.). The optimal conditions for PCR were set as follows: an initial denaturation step at 94°C for 5 min; 35 cycles of a denaturation step at 94°C for 1 min, an annealing at 57°C for 40 sec, and an extension at 72°C for 1 min and a final extension step at 72°C for 7 min. A small portion (usually 5 μl) of the PCR amplicons were mixed with 1–2 μl of 6× loading dye and loaded in a 1.5% agarose gel with 1 Kb ladder marker (Promega). Then, electrophoresis was performed in 0.5× Tris-Borate-EDTA (TBE) buffer for 40 min at 70 volts. Amplicons were visualized with UV light in a gel documentation system (Weltec KETA G, Weltec Corp.). The PCR product was purified using a commercial Gel/PCR Purification Kit (FavorPrep TM, Favorgen® Biotech Corp.) following the manufacturer’s protocol. The DNA sequencing was done in the Center for Advanced Research in Sciences (CARS) at the University of Dhaka in a DNA sequencer (ABI-3130, Applied BioSystems). The sequence data was extracted by using BIODAO software as FASTA format. The DNA sequences (FASTA format) of the isolates were then analyzed using web-based Basic Local Alignment Search Tool (BLAST) program of National Centre for Biotechnology Information (NCBI) and phylogenetic analysis was done using the Phylogeny.fr web-based software.

**In vitro challenge test.** To evaluate the pathogenic potential of the isolates, four representatives of *Vibrio* sp. isolates (2A1a, 2A3, 2A11 and 2V21) were used for in vivo challenge test following the immersion method with three replications. We followed Completely Randomized Design (CRD) for the experiment. Juvenile shrimp (average length 3.5±0.13 cm, weight 2.1±0.4 g) were collected from a nursery pond of a private hatchery and acclimatized in an aquarium at room temperature and continued for seven days. Bacterial inoculums for infection challenge test were prepared by adding 30 ml of 24 hours TCBS broth culture into 2970 ml sterile saline solution (2% w/v NaCl). TCBS broth culture was used for specific and better growth of *Vibrio* bacterium. The density of the inoculums was 4.2×106, 3.8×106, 5.6×106, and 5.4×106 CFU/ml for the isolates 2A1a, 2A3, 2A11, and 2V21, respectively. Sixty juvenile shrimp (twenty juveniles in each aquarium) were immersed into individual bacterial suspension for 20 minutes at room temperature (about 25°C) and then transferred to three separate aquaria containing 151 saline water. A group of shrimp was maintained as a negative control, which was not inoculated with any bacterial suspension. The treated juveniles were regularly monitored at six hours interval for seven days, and the signs of infection and/or mortality was recorded. The mortality data were analyzed by ANOVA at <0.05> level of significance. Bacteria were re-isolated from the hepatopancreases of dead and infected shrimps on NA agar supplemented with 2% NaCl and identified based on their phenotypic characteristics (Rahman et al. 2017).
**Table II**
Medicinal herbs used for *in vitro* antibacterial assay against *V. alginolyticus* isolates.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sl. No.</th>
<th>English name</th>
<th>Scientific name</th>
<th>Plant parts used</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Zinger</td>
<td>Zingiber officinalis</td>
<td>Rhizome</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Turmeric</td>
<td>Curcuma longa</td>
<td>Rhizome</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Clove</td>
<td>Syzygium aromaticum</td>
<td>Bud</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Garlic</td>
<td>Allium sativum</td>
<td>Bulb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Onion</td>
<td>Allium cepa</td>
<td>Bulb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Black cumin</td>
<td>Nigella sativa</td>
<td>Seed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Mehogoni</td>
<td>Swietenia mahagoni</td>
<td>Seed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Bottle gourd</td>
<td>Laganaria siceraria</td>
<td>Seed, Fruit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Guava</td>
<td>Psidium guajava</td>
<td>Fruit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Olive</td>
<td>Olea europaea</td>
<td>Fruit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Chilli</td>
<td>Capsicum pendulum</td>
<td>Fruit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Rose periwinkle</td>
<td>Catharanthus roseus</td>
<td>Leaf and flower</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Amla</td>
<td>Emblica officinalis</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Tamarind</td>
<td>Tamarindus indica</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Arjun</td>
<td>Terminalia arjuna</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Papaya</td>
<td>Carica papaya</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Carunda</td>
<td>Carissa carandas</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Bermuda grass</td>
<td>Cynodon dactylon</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Neem</td>
<td>Azadirachta indica</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>Pomegranate</td>
<td>Punica granatum</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Carambola</td>
<td>Averrho carambola</td>
<td>Leaf</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**In vivo control of vibriosis infection by application of herbal extracts.** *In vivo* effects of ethyl acetate extract of *E. officinalis* leaf, ethyl acetate, and methanol extracts of *A. sativum* bulb, methanol, and acetone extract of *S. aromaticum* bud, and acetone extract of *T. indica* leaf used as therapeutic agents against vibriosis infection in shrimp were evaluated in laboratory conditions. For this purpose, the stock solutions of 25 mg/ml ethyl acetate extracts of *E. officinalis*, ethyl acetate and methanol extract of *A. sativum*, methanol and acetone extract of *S. aromaticum* and acetone extract of *T. indica* were prepared. The herbal extracts were mixed with a commercial feed for juvenile shrimp at the dose of 5, 10, and 15 mg extract/g feed (0.2, 0.4, 0.6 ml from stock solution). Juvenile shrimp were exposed with 24 h culture suspension of a representative *V. alginolyticus* isolate (2A1a) as described earlier. The different groups of *V. alginolyticus* exposed shrimp, each of which had 3 replicates (n = 20), were transferred to different aquarium. A group of juvenile shrimp exposed to the bacterial suspension and fed with normal commercial feed (without any plant extract) was described as control group-2. Another group of shrimp not exposed to the bacterial suspension and fed with normal commercial feed (without any herb extract) was known as control group-1. The rest groups of juvenile shrimp exposed to bacterial suspension were fed with commercial feed supplemented with ethyl acetate extracts of *E. officinalis*, ethyl acetate and methanol extract of *A. sativum*, methanol and acetone extract of *S. aromaticum* and acetone extract of *T. indica* at different doses (5, 10, and 15 mg extract/g feed). The juvenile shrimp were supplied feed at a rate of 10% of their body weight. Shrimp were fed twice in a day at 12 hours interval. Continuous aeration was maintained in the aquarium and approximately 50% of water was exchanged in two days interval. The experiment was continued for seven days.

**Statistical analysis of data.** Experiments for *in vivo* challenge test and *in vivo* control of the vibriosis infection by application of herbal extracts were carried out using a complete randomized design (CRD). Data were analyzed by one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) and the mean values were separated by LSD posthoc statistic. The level of significance was *p* < 0.05. All the analyses were performed using Statistics 10. Mean value ± standard error of 3 replications was used in Tables and Figures.

**Results**

*Isolation, phenotypic, and molecular characterization of the pathogen causing vibriosis in shrimp.*

The infected shrimps were collected from the farms near Sundarbans mangrove forest. The high mortality of shrimps (approximately 65%) was observed in these farms. The infected shrimps exhibited reduced feeding and lethargic in swimming at the edges and surface of the water body. No symptoms of white spot syndrome virus disease (WSSV) were observed in the infected farms. The farms were also free from pollution. Water quality parameters of the infected farms were 7.8 ± 0.2, 30 ± 1.6, 8.6 ± 1.0, 0.2 ± 0.08, and 4.5 ± 0.5 for pH, temperature (°C), salinity (ppt), ammonia (mg/l), and dissolved oxygen (mg/l), respectively. Twenty-five bacterial isolates were randomly selected (18 from TCBS and 7 from NA) as suspected *Vibrio* sp. based on their colony characteristics for preliminary phenotypic identification. Among these, a total of 20 isolates (16 from TCBS and 4 from NA) were Gram-negative, rod-shaped, fermentative, motile bacteria, susceptible to vibriostatic agent 0/129, and were positive in oxidase test, catalase test, indole production, and lysine decarboxylase test but negative in acetoin and hydrogen sulfide (H₂S) production test (Table III). Isolates were able to grow in the presence of 2, 4, 6, and 8% NaCl but did not grow in the absence of NaCl. They were unable to grow at 4°C but grew well at 40°C temperature. The isolates produced acid from glucose, sorbitol, mannitol, and sucrose but did not produce acid from arabinose. Based on the
colony’s morphological and biochemical characteristics, twenty isolates were phenotypically identified as *Vibrio* sp. (Farmer et al. 2005; Jayasree et al. 2006; Nelapati et al. 2012). The phenotypic and biochemical characteristics of these twenty isolates were very similar to the characteristics described for *V. alginolyticus* (Lie et al. 2004).

Among twenty isolates, four (2A1a, 2A3, 2A11 and 2V21) were randomly selected for further molecular, pathological, antibiotic susceptibility and herbal disease control studies. The 16S rRNA gene sequence data of these four selected isolates exhibited 100% homology with *V. alginolyticus* strain ATCC 17749. The sequences of the isolates 2A1a, 2A3, 2A11, and 2V21 have been deposited to NCBI Gen Bank with accession numbers MG757701, MG757699, MG757700, and MG757703, respectively. In the phylogenetic tree, these four isolates shared a common ancestor and formed a cluster with *V. alginolyticus* (Fig. 1).

**In vivo challenge of the isolated *V. alginolyticus***. To observe whether *V. alginolyticus* isolates were pathogenic to juvenile shrimp, we conducted an in vivo challenge test under laboratory conditions. All of the four *V. alginolyticus* isolates tested (2A1a, 2A3, 2A11, and 2V21) produced disease symptoms in the juvenile shrimp and caused high mortality ranged from 81.67 ± 2.29% to 86.67 ± 2.29% (Fig. 2). In juvenile shrimp, mortality was observed from 24 to 96 hours after inoculation and the highest mortality was recorded within 72 hours. Hepatopancreatic discoloration, the main symptom of infection, was observed clearly in the challenged shrimp within 96–144 hours. The infected shrimp exhibited feeding redundancy and lethargic swimming at the surface of the aquarium.

**Antibiogram profile of *V. alginolyticus* isolates**. To find out whether the shrimp pathogenic *V. alginolyticus* isolates had any resistance against commercial antibiotics, we screened them against eleven antibiotics using disc diffusion assay. *V. alginolyticus* isolates exhibited resistance against various antibiotics such as erythromycin, penicillin, amoxicillin, vancomycin, ampicillin, and cefradine (Table IV). However, they were found sensitive to levofloxacin, cefuroxime, azithromycin,
nitrofurantoin, and gentamicin. The maximum and minimum inhibition zone was observed for levofloxacin and azithromycin, respectively.

In vitro inhibitory effects of herbal extracts. The shrimp pathogenic *V. alginolyticus* isolates were susceptible to crude aqueous extracts of the leaf of *E. officinalis*, the bulb of *A. sativum*, the bud of *S. aromaticum*, and the leaf of *T. indica*. The *E. officinalis* extracts displayed the highest antibacterial activity (Table V). The bulb extract of *A. sativum* and bud extract of *S. aromaticum* also showed high inhibitory activity against *V. alginolyticus* whereas, lowest antibacterial activity against the *V. alginolyticus* isolates was observed for the leaf extract of *T. indica*. The ethyl acetate extract of the *E. officinalis* leaves strongly inhibited the growth of *V. alginolyticus* with maximum zone ratio 6.4 ± 0.19 but methanol, n-hexane, and acetone extracts of the leaf of *E. officinalis* caused no inhibition. The ethyl acetate extract of the bulb of *A. sativum* also highly inhibited *V. alginolyticus* (Fig. 3) followed by methanol extract. Acetone and methanol extracts of the bud of *S. aromaticum* also strongly inhibited the growth of *V. alginolyticus* isolates. The ethyl acetate, n-hexane, methanol, and ethyl acetate extracts of the leaf of *T. indica* inhibited the growth of *V. alginolyticus* but the zone ratios were not satisfactory.

An in vivo effect of herbal extracts as therapeutic agents against vibriosis in shrimps. Juvenile shrimps were fed with various herbal extracts mixed feed after

![Unrooted phylogenetic tree showing evolutionary relationship of *V. alginolyticus* isolates with other maximum identical related species on the basis of 16S rRNA gene sequences evolutionary distance.](image)

![Mortality of juvenile shrimp exposed to *V. alginolyticus* isolates in laboratory conditions. One way ANOVA was performed at ≤ 0.05 level of significance. Same letters indicate there is no significant variations in mortality of shrimp in different groups challenged with different isolates of *V. alginolyticus*.](image)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Isolates</th>
<th>Er</th>
<th>Pe</th>
<th>Am</th>
<th>Va</th>
<th>Amp</th>
<th>Le</th>
<th>Cx</th>
<th>Az</th>
<th>Ni</th>
<th>Ce</th>
<th>Ge</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2A1a</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>7.3±0.2</td>
<td>6.4±0.3</td>
<td>3.8±0.3</td>
<td>6.8±0.1</td>
<td>R</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2A3</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>7.3±0.3</td>
<td>3.7±0.2</td>
<td>3.3±0.1</td>
<td>7.0±0.1</td>
<td>R</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2A11</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>7.0±0.1</td>
<td>3.4±0.2</td>
<td>3.7±0.6</td>
<td>6.5±0.5</td>
<td>R</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2V21</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>R</td>
<td>6.7±0.1</td>
<td>3.2±0.2</td>
<td>3.0±0.2</td>
<td>7.0±0.2</td>
<td>R</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Note: Er = Erythromycin (15 μg/disc), Pe = Penicillin (10 μg/disc), Am = Amoxycillin (30 μg/disc), Va = Vancomycin (30 μg/disc), Amp = Ampicillin (25 μg/disc), Le = Levoflaxin (5 μg/disc), Cx = Cefuroxime (30 μg/disc), Az = Azithromycin (30 μg/disc), Ni = Nitrofurantoin (30 μg/disc), Ce = Cefradine (25 μg/disc), Ge = Gentamicin (10 μg/disc), R = Resistant.
exposing them to the highly virulent isolate of *V. alginolyticus* (2A1a). Interestingly, 100 ± 0.0% of the challenged shrimp were survived when fed with ethyl acetate extract of *E. officinalis* and *A. sativum* at the rate of 10 mg/g of feed (Fig. 4). Survival of shrimp was also high (86.7 ± 5.8%) when fed with methanol extract of *A. sativum* at the rate of 10 mg/g of feed. However, only 16.7 ± 2.87% shrimp survived when challenged with the pathogenic *Vibrio* isolate 2A1a in control group 2 (normal feed without any herbal treatment). The lower rate of survival (35.0 ± 7.07%) was also observed in the shrimp when fed with acetone extract of *T. indica* at a rate of 15 mg/g feed.

**Discussion**

Vibriosis is one of the most important bacterial diseases of shrimp caused by several species of *Vibrio*. This study isolated and identified (phenotypically) twenty isolates of *Vibrio* sp. from the infected shrimp with vibriosis symptoms collected from shrimp farms of Bangladesh. Among twenty, four virulent isolates were identified as *V. alginolyticus* by 16S rRNA gene sequencing (Fig. 1). These *V. alginolyticus* isolates exhibited a high level of virulence against juvenile shrimp (81.67 ± 2.29% to 86.67 ± 2.29% mortality) in an *in vivo* challenged study. Liu et al. (2004) also obtained 80% mortality in shrimp in an *in vivo* challenge test.

**Table V**

An *in vitro* inhibitory activity of herbal extracts on shrimp pathogenic *V. alginolyticus* isolates.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Plants</th>
<th>Type of extracts</th>
<th>Inhibition zone ratio of herbal extracts for <em>V. alginolyticus</em> isolates</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2A1a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>E. officinalis</em></td>
<td>Aqueous extract</td>
<td>5.33 ± 0.64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>n-Hexane extract</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>EtOAc extract</td>
<td>6.1 ± 0.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>MeOH extract</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Acetone extract</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>A. sativum</em></td>
<td>Aqueous extract</td>
<td>4.00 ± 0.46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>n-Hexane extract</td>
<td>1.9 ± 0.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>EtOAc extract</td>
<td>4.1 ± 0.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>MeOH extract</td>
<td>2.5 ± 0.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Acetone extract</td>
<td>1.5 ± 0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>S. aromaticum</em></td>
<td>Aqueous extract</td>
<td>3.93 ± 0.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>n-Hexane extract</td>
<td>3.5 ± 0.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>EtOAc extract</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>MeOH extract</td>
<td>4.9 ± 0.21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Acetone extract</td>
<td>4.3 ± 0.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>T. indica</em></td>
<td>Aqueous extract</td>
<td>1.17 ± 0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>n-Hexane extract</td>
<td>1.9 ± 0.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>EtOAc extract</td>
<td>1.8 ± 0.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>MeOH extract</td>
<td>1.5 ± .22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Acetone extract</td>
<td>2.3 ± 0.12</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Note: Eight millimeter diameter filter paper discs were soaked with 30 microliter of aqueous, n-hexane, ethyl acetate (EtOAc), methanol (MeOH) and acetone extracts (25 mg/ml) of *E. officinalis*, *A. sativum*, *S. aromaticum*, and *T. indica* and then allowed to dry in a laminar airflow cabinet before placing them to the NBA petri dish inoculated with respective isolates of the pathogen. Each treatment was replicated for three times. Data presented here is the mean ± SE.
with *V. alginolyticus* (CH003). In this study, the infected shrimp in *in vivo* challenge test exhibited almost identical symptoms as found in the naturally infected shrimp (Lightner 1993; Anderson et al. 1998).

One of the important findings of this study is that the shrimp pathogenic *V. alginolyticus* isolates showed resistance against various antibiotics but exhibited the high level of susceptibility to both aqueous and organic solvent extracts of herbs such as *E. officinalis*, *A. sativum*, *S. aromaticum*, and *T. indica* (Table V). Among these, ethyl acetate extract of *E. officinalis* strongly inhibited the growth of *V. alginolyticus* strains followed by ethyl acetate and methanol extract of *A. sativum*, and methanol extract of *S. aromaticum*. However, lower inhibition was obtained for both aqueous and organic extracts of *T. indica*. Medicinal plants are used to treat a variety of diseases for thousands of years of civilization (Petrovska 2012). An *in vitro* antibacterial activity of numerous plants against both Gram-positive and Gram-negative marine bacteria has been reported elsewhere (Castro et al. 2008; Roomiani et al. 2013). Ethanol extract of turmeric (*Curcuma longa*) was reported to inhibit the shrimp pathogen *Vibrio* sp. (Lawhavinit et al. 2011). *In vitro* inhibitory activities of both aqueous and organic solvent extracts of *A. sativum*, *S. aromaticum*, and *T. indica* against fish pathogenic *Enterococcus faecalis* have also been reported (Rahman et al. 2017).

The most remarkable finding of this study is that ethyl acetate extracts of *E. officinalis* and *A. sativum* remarkably protected the juvenile shrimp (up to 100%) from vibriosis by a virulent isolate of *V. alginolyticus* (Fig. 4). High to moderate survival rates were also obtained in shrimp fed with methanol extracts of *A. sativum* and *S. aromaticum*, and acetone extract of *S. aromaticum*. Inhibition of *V. alginolyticus* both in *in vitro* and *in vivo* conditions by organic solvent extracts of *E. officinalis*, *A. sativum*, and *S. aromaticum* suggests that these herbal extracts contain antibacterial secondary metabolite(s). Medicinal herbs are considered as one of the most important sources for medicine and drugs, as many secondary metabolites including antimicrobial substances are obtained from various herbs. Plants possess complex chemicals with varied biological activities, making plants suitable for the treatment of multifactorial diseases, and makes plants a suitable alternative to antibiotics with little risk for development of resistance (Gostner et al. 2012; Srivastava et al. 2014). *A. sativum* contains several bioactive compounds such as ajone, allicin and diallyl sulfides that possess potential antibacterial activity against different microorganisms (Naganawa et al. 1996; Ankri and Mirelman 1999; O’Gara et al. 2000). *S. aromaticum* contains eugenol that is reported to exhibit strong antibacterial activity against *Staphylococcus aureus* (Xu et al. 2016). Cinnamaldehyde and its derivatives obtained from cinnamon were reported to reduce the virulence in *Vibrio* sp. causing vibriosis (Brackman et al. 2008). *S. cumini* leaf powder also reported to increase immunity in juvenile shrimp (*Litopenaeus vannamei*) against *V. parahaemolyticus* infection (Prabu et al. 2018). Organic solvent extracts of *A. sativum* and *S. aromaticum* also reported to significantly increase the survival of *Oreochromis niloticus* from infection against *E. faecalis* (Rahman et al. 2017). Herbal extracts are also reported to stimulate immunity and develop disease resistance in shrimp (Raja Rajeswari et al. 2012; Yogeeswaran et al. 2012). Dietary administration of *Gynura bicolor* extract was reported to enhance the innate immunity and anti-
oxidant enzyme activities of shrimp against *V. alginolyticus* and WSSV infection (Wu et al. 2015). The purified garlic compounds allicin and ajoene demonstrated immune stimulant capacity against fish pathogenic protozoa *Spirochætæs vertæns* and *Ichtýophthíthris multifíllis*, and the bacteria *A. hydrophiila* (Nya et al. 2010; Tanekhy and Fall 2016). Recently, Foyalsal et al. (2019) reported that dietary administration of garlic could modulate gut microbiota, increase recovery from streptococcus infection and upregulate the expression of immune genes in the intestinal tissue of tilapia. Since crude plant extracts contain multiple secondary metabolites, the chances of development of resistance in the pathogens against these extracts are likely lesser than those of pure antibiotics (Rahman et al. 2017). Valuable drugs could be developed from these herbal extracts to control vibriosis in shrimp and other fish diseases. The extracts of *E. officinalis* and *A. sativum* could be used as alternative therapeutic agents against vibriosis disease in shrimp.

**ORCID**
Md. Mahbubur Rahman 0000-0001-6208-3375

**Acknowledgements**
The authors acknowledge the Ministry of Science and Technology, Government of Bangladesh for providing special allocation under a research project titled "Molecular Detection and Bio-control of the Pathogen Causing Vibriosis and Black Spot Diseases in Prawn and Shrimp" to conduct the research work. Thanks to Mr. Nabangshu Shekhar Das of the University of Calgary, Canada for English language correction.

**Conflict of interest**
The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

**Literature**


Lawhavinit OA, Sincharoenpokai P, Sunthornandh P, Kasetsart J. Effects of ethanol turmeric (*Curcuma longa* Linn.) extract...


**Introduction**

A healthy aortic wall is highly resistant to infection. However, when its intima is diseased, such as in patients with atherosclerosis, the wall becomes susceptible to infection. *Salmonella*, the most common genus of the pathogen associated with infected aortic aneurysms, often infects preexisting atherosclerotic aortic aneurysms. Atherosclerosis is a chronic inflammatory, lipid-driven disease. The formation of macrophage foam cells in the arterial intima is a known hallmark of early-stage atherosclerosis lesions (Yu et al. 2013). Within the intimal layer, monocyte-derived macrophage subsequently takes up oxidized low-density lipoprotein (oxLDL) via type B scavenger receptors CD36 and scavenger receptor-A (SR-A), leading to cholesterol-laden foam cell formation (Bekkering et al. 2014).

Autophagy is an evolutionarily conserved process involved in bulk degradation of long-lived proteins and organelles through which these cytoplasmic components are sequestered within double-membrane vesicles, namely autophagosome followed by lysosomal degradation (Nishida et al. 2008; Martinet and De Meyer 2009). In general, this catabolic process is mediated by numerous autophagy and autophagy-related proteins. Two conjugation systems, Atg12-conjugation, and LC3 conjugation, play pivotal roles in autophagosome formation and degradation. In general, this catabolic process is mediated by numerous autophagy and autophagy-related proteins.

**Salmonella-Infected Aortic Aneurysm: Investigating Pathogenesis Using Salmonella Serotypes**

CHISHIH CHU¹, MIN YI WONG³, CHENG-HSUN CHIU⁴, YUAN-HSI TSENG⁵, CHYI-LIANG CHEN⁶ and YAO-KUANG HUANG⁷*

¹ Department of Microbiology, Immunology, and Biopharmaceuticals, National Chiayi University, Chiayi, Taiwan
² Division of Thoracic and Cardiovascular Surgery, Chiayi Chang Gung Memorial Hospital, Chiayi, and College of Medicine, Chang Gung University, Taoyuan, Taiwan
³ Molecular Infectious Disease Research Center, Chang Gung Memorial Hospital, Taoyuan, Taiwan
⁴ Division of Pediatric Infectious Diseases, Department of Pediatrics, Chang Gung Children’s Hospital and Chang Gung University, Taoyuan, Taiwan

Submitted 17 April 2019, revised 15 August 2019, accepted 19 August 2019

**Abstract**

*Salmonella* infection is most common in patients with infected aortic aneurysm, especially in Asia. When the aortic wall is heavily atherosclerotic, the intima is vulnerable to invasion by *Salmonella*, leading to the development of infected aortic aneurysm. By using THP-1 macrophage-derived foam cells to mimic atherosclerosis, we investigated the role of three *Salmonella enterica* serotypes – Typhimurium, Enteritidis, and Choleraesuis – in foam cell autophagy and inflammasome formation. Herein, we provide possible pathogenesis of *Salmonella*-associated infected aortic aneurysms. Three *S. enterica* serotypes with or without virulence plasmid were studied. Through Western blotting, we investigated cell autophagy induction and inflammasome formation in *Salmonella*-infected THP-1 macrophage-derived foam cells, detected CD36 expression after *Salmonella* infection through flow cytometry, and measured interleukin (IL)-1β, IL-12, and interferon (IFN)-α levels through enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay. At 0.5 h after infection, plasmid-bearing *S. Enteritidis* OU7130 induced the highest foam cell autophagy – significantly higher than that induced by plasmid-less OU7067. However, plasmid-bearing *S. Choleraesuis* induced less foam cell autophagy than did its plasmid-less strain. In foam cells, plasmid-less *Salmonella* infection (particularly *S. Choleraesuis* OU7266 infection) led to higher CD36 expression than did plasmid-bearing strains infection. OU7130 and OU7266 infection induced the highest IL-1β secretion. OU7067-infected foam cells secreted the highest IL-12p35 level. Plasmid-bearing *S. Typhimurium* OU5045 induced a higher IFN-α-a level than did other *Salmonella* serotypes. *Salmonella* serotypes are correlated with foam cell autophagy and IL-1β secretion. *Salmonella* may affect the course of foam cells formation, or even aortic aneurysm, through autophagy.

Key words: *Salmonella* serotype, virulence plasmid, foam cell, autophagy, inflammasome

* Corresponding author: Y.-K. Huang, Division of Thoracic and Cardiovascular Surgery, Chiayi Chang Gung Memorial Hospital, Chiayi and College of Medicine, Chang Gung University, Taoyuan, Taiwan; huang137@icloud.com

© 2019 Chishih Chu et al. This work is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivatives 4.0 License (https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/).0
(microtubule-associated protein light chain 3)-lipidation are essential for the dynamic process of autophagosome formation (Vural and Kehrl 2014). The conjugate of a phosphatidylethanolamine group to the carboxyl terminus of LC3-I to generate LC3-II, localized to outer and inner autophagosomal membranes, is useful as an autophagosomal marker.

Inflammasomes are important intracellular multiprotein complexes consisting of a cytosolic sensor belonging to the AIM2 (absent in melanoma 2), or NLR (NOD-like receptors), an adaptor protein ASC (an apoptosis-associated speck-like protein containing a CARD), and an effector caspase, primarily caspase-1. Inflammasomes which regulate the processing and releasing of mature pro-inflammatory cytokines interleukin-1β (IL-1β) and IL-18, are activated by a variety of PAMPs and DAMPs (Martinon et al. 2002). Caspase-1, caspase-4, and caspase-5 in humans are the inflammatory caspses that are activated through the stimulation of either the NLRC4 or NLRP3 inflammasome (Martinon and Tschopp 2007). In response to bacterial infection, NLRP3 and NLRC4 inflammasomes can lead to autocatalytic cleavage of caspase-1, followed by secretion of IL-1β and IL-18 resulting in pyroptosis (Bergsbaken et al. 2009). Autophagy and inflammasome are functionally interconnected; they both control cell homeostatic processes such as critically control inflammation and the clearance of pathogens (Seveau et al. 2015). Autophagy can directly regulate IL-1β activation, release, and signaling that are activated by inflammasome (Sun et al. 2017; Wang et al. 2018).

Salmonella species are the most common pathogens of infected aortic aneurysm in Asia. Salmonella-associated infected aortic aneurysms have a more favorable therapeutic response to endovascular repair compared with those associated with other organisms (e.g., Staphylococcus, Streptococcus, and Enterococcus). We previously demonstrated that different serotypes of Salmonella may affect clinical outcomes (Huang et al. 2014a). The link to atherosclerosis and its more favorable response to endovascular aortic repair compared with those associated with other organisms (e.g., Staphylococcus, Streptococcus, and Enterococcus) is implicated in the unique pathogenesis of Salmonella-associated infected aortic aneurysms (Forbes and Harding 2006; Huang et al. 2014b). In this study, we investigate the role of different serotypes of Salmonella enterica, including Typhimurium, Enteritidis, and Choleraesuis in foam cells autophagy and inflammasome during infection, and we provide possible pathogenesis of Salmonella-associated infected aortic aneurysms.

### Materials and Methods

#### Bacterial strains and growth conditions

The bacterial strains used in this study are listed in Table I. The wild type strains of S. enterica serovar Typhimurium OU5045, S. enterica serovar Enteritidis OU7130, and S. enterica serovar Choleraesuis OU7085 carried 90-, 60-, and 50-kb virulence plasmids, respectively. We also used strains without a virulence plasmid: S. Typhimurium OU5046, S. Enteritidis OU7067, and S. Choleraesuis OU7266. All bacterial strains used in this study were routinely grown on xylose lysine deoxycholate agar plate, and every single black colony was later grown in Luria-Bertani (LB) broth at 37°C overnight.

#### Cell culture and differentiation

The monocye-like THP-1 cell line that derived from the peripheral blood of a childhood case of acute monocytic leukemia was obtained from the Bioresource Collection and Research Center, Taiwan. The cells were grown in RPMI 1640 (Sigma Aldrich, St. Louis, MO, R6504) supplemented with 10% preheated fetal bovine serum (FBS; Sigma Aldrich, St. Louis, MO, P0781). The cells were grown on a 1% penicillin-streptomycin (Sigma Aldrich, St. Louis, MO, G7513), and 1% penicillin-streptomycin (Sigma Aldrich, St. Louis, MO, P0781). The cells were cultured at 37°C in 5% CO₂ and 70% humidity. The culture medium was changed every 3–4 days. The cell density was maintained between 2×10⁵ and 1×10⁶cells/ml. Furthermore, 5×10⁶THP-1 cells/10 ml were seeded in a 10-cm dish and differentiated using 10⁻⁵M phorbol myristate acetate (PMA; Sigma Aldrich, St. Louis, MO, P8139) for 48 h at 37°C in 5% CO₂. For foam cell preparation, the differentiated THP-1 cells were treated with 50 μg/ml oxLDL (Biomedical Techno-

### Table I

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Serovars</th>
<th>Strains</th>
<th>Characteristics of virulence plasmid</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S. Typhimurium</td>
<td>OU5045</td>
<td>With a 90-kb pSTV as a wild type</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>OU5046</td>
<td>Without pSTV from wild type</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S. Enteritidis</td>
<td>OU7130</td>
<td>With a 60-kb pSEV as a wild type</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>OU7067</td>
<td>Without pSEV from wild type</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S. Choleraesuis</td>
<td>OU7085</td>
<td>With a 50-kb pSCV as a wild type</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>OU7266</td>
<td>Without pSCV from wild type</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
logies Inc., BT-910) for 24 h, and oil red O staining was performed to confirm foam cell formation.

**Detection of CD36 expression.** To detect cell surface expression of CD36, flow cytometric analysis was performed using monoclonal FITC-conjugated anti-CD36 antibody (Abcam, ab82443). The THP-1-derived macrophages were incubated with the aforementioned antibody for 40 min in a dark room and washed three times with chilled phosphate-buffered saline (PBS) containing 0.02% NaN₃. The cells were analyzed using flow cytometry.

**Salmonella infection.** Each single Salmonella colony was inoculated in 5 ml of LB broth at 37°C for 16 h, and the overnight culture was subcultured for 3 h. The THP-1-derived macrophages and foam cells were treated with antibiotic-free RPMI 1640 containing exponentially grown bacteria at a multiplicity of infection of 5:1 in a 24-well plate. After 0.5 and 2 h at 37°C, the cells were harvested through centrifugation at 4°C for 5 min. The culture supernatants were collected for further cytokine detection. The cells were then washed three times with PBS and harvested by scraping for further protein extraction.

**Cytokines determination.** Quantitative determination of IL-1β (R&D Systems, DLSB50), IL-12p70 (BlueGene Biotech, Shanghai, China, E0110045), IL-12p40 (BlueGene Biotech, Shanghai, China, E0110030), and interferon (IFN)−α (PBL Interferon Source, 41100) was performed through enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA) in culture supernatants according to the manufacturer's protocol. The experiments were performed in triplicate and presented as mean ± SD.

**Protein extraction and Western blotting.** The cells were treated with RIPA buffer (150 mM NaCl, 20 mM Tris–HCl, pH 7.5, 1% Triton X-100, 1% NP-40, 0.1% sodium dodecyl sulfate, and 0.5% deoxycholate) on ice for 15 min and sonicated three times for 2 s. After centrifugation at 4°C and 15 000 × g for 15 min, the supernatant was collected and stored at −30°C until used for Western blotting. Protein concentrations of the resultant supernatants were determined using a Pierce BCA protein assay kit (Thermo Scientific). Protein samples (50 μg) were electrophoretically separated through 12% SDS-PAGE and subsequently transferred onto polyvinylidene difluoride membranes. For immunoblotting, membranes were blocked with 5% skim milk in Tris-buffered saline containing 0.1% Tween 20 (TBST) for 1 h. The membranes were then incubated at 4°C overnight with primary antibody against LC3-I/II (Medical & Biological Laboratories Co., Ltd.) or actin (Abcam). After washing five times with TBST, a secondary antibody, horseradish peroxidase-conjugated goat anti-rabbit immunoglobulin G (Abcam), was applied for 1 h. After five TBST washes of 5 min each, the blots were incubated in commercial ECL reagents (GE Healthcare Life Sciences) and exposed to photographic film.

**Statistical analysis.** Statistical analyses were performed using SPSS (version 18.0). To compare the differences between means (two samples), Student’s t-test was used. Differences among multiple means were assessed through two-factor analysis of variance, as indicated by Tukey's honestly significant difference test.

**Results**

**Plasmid-bearing S. Enteritidis induces more macrophage autophagy.** To investigate macrophage autophagy and inflammasome induction during the infection of different serotypes of Salmonella, we detected LC3 and apoptosis-associated speck-like protein containing C-terminal caspase recruitment domain (CARD) (ASC) expression of THP-1-derived macrophages. Plasmid-bearing S. Enteritidis OU7130 induced significantly more macrophage autophagy than did the plasmid-less strain OU7067 (Fig. 1A and 1B). Furthermore, plasmid-bearing S. Typhimurium OU5045 showed a slightly higher ratio of macrophage autophagy than did plasmid-less OU5046. However, the trend of macrophage autophagy induced by plasmid-bearing S. Choleraesuis OU7085 and plasmid-less OU7266 contradicted that of the S. Typhimurium strains. ASC protein induction did not significantly differ among Salmonella serotypes. However, infection by all Salmonella serotypes, particularly plasmid-bearing S. Typhimurium OU5045 and S. Enteritidis OU7130, induced more of macrophage autophagy than of inflammasome. The virulence plasmids of Salmonella OU7130 are therefore likely involved in the induction of macrophage autophagy. Salmonella-induced macrophage autophagy may reduce inflammasome activity.

Formation of macrophage foam cells, promoted by oxLDL in the arterial intima, is a hallmark of atherosclerosis development (Bobryshev 2006; Yu et al. 2013). To further investigate the induction of autophagy and inflammasome in foam cells during infection with different serotypes of Salmonella, we detected LC3 and apoptosis-associated speck-like protein containing C-terminal caspase recruitment domain (CARD) (ASC) expression of THP-1-derived macrophages and ASC protein induction did not significantly differ among Salmonella serotypes. However, infection by all Salmonella serotypes, particularly plasmid-bearing S. Typhimurium OU5045 and S. Enteritidis OU7130, induced more of macrophage autophagy than of inflammasome. The virulence plasmids of Salmonella OU7130 are therefore likely involved in the induction of macrophage autophagy. Salmonella-induced macrophage autophagy may reduce inflammasome activity.
Chu Ch. et al.

442

Ch. Enteritidis OU7130 played a role in inducing both macrophage and foam cell autophagy. To assess the effect of *Salmonella* infection in foam cell autophagy and inflammasome at different infection stages, we detected LC3 and ASC expression at 0.5 and 2 h after infection. The ratio of foam cell autophagy significantly decreased from 0.5 to 2 h after infection, but the ratio of ASC expression did not change with infection time. Notably, the ratio of foam cell autophagy after plasmid-bearing *S.* Choleraesuis OU7085 infection increased from 0.5 to 2 h after infection, and ASC induction was higher than autophagy induction was at 0.5 h after infection. The mechanism used by plasmid-bearing *S.* Choleraesuis to induce autophagy is potentially different from that used by the other two *Salmonella* serotypes, *S.* Enteritidis and *S.* Typhimurium.

Plasmid-less *Salmonella* strains enhance foam cell surface CD36 expression. To understand infection by different serotypes *Salmonella* on foam cells within a preexisting atherosclerotic aortic aneurysm, we performed flow cytometric analysis and investigated CD36 expression in foam cells after *Salmonella* infection. CD36 functions as a high-affinity receptor responsible for oxLDL uptake by macrophages. The recognition and internalization of oxLDL particles by CD36, a specific macrophage scavenger receptor, is a critical step in foam cell formation (Rahaman et al. 2006). CD36 expression on foam cells infected by plasmid-less strains, particularly OU7266, was higher than that on those infected by plasmid-bearing strains (Table II and Fig. 2). The infection by plasmid-less *S.* Choleraesuis OU7266 induced foam cells to

**Fig. 1.** Autophagy and inflammasome induced by *Salmonella* infection. (A, C) Western blotting was performed with anti-LC3-I/II and anti-ASC antibodies. β-Actin Western blots were used as loading controls. LC3 was identified as a double band (i.e., LC3-I and LC3-II). (A) THP-1 macrophages and (C) THP-1 macrophage-derived foam cells were infected by different serotypes of *Salmonella* with or without virulence plasmid for 0.5 and 2 h. Uninfected macrophages and foam cells were the negative controls. (B, D) The LC3 I/II and ASC bands were quantified, and the ratios of autophagy and inflammasome were calculated from the ratios of infected to uninfected LC3-II/I cells and of infected to uninfected ASC, respectively. All values are represented as means ± standard error (n = 3). *a–e* indicate significant differences of autophagy formation between strains in the 0.5 and 2 h post-infection (*p* < 0.05); *x, y, z* indicate significant differences of inflammasome formation between strains in the 0.5 and 2 h post-infection. (*p* < 0.05). nc: uninfected cells.
express higher surface CD36 than did that by plasmid-bearing OU7085 to regulate foam cell autophagy. Notably, although plasmid-bearing *S. Enteritidis* OU7130 demonstrated the most foam cell autophagy, it exhibited the lowest CD36 expression, even lower than that in the uninfected cells.

**Plasmid-bearing *S. Enteritidis* and plasmid-less *S. Choleraesuis* enhance IL-1β secretion.** Activation of the inflammasomes results in the processing and subsequent secretion of the pro-inflammatory cytokines IL-1β and IL-18. To determine IL-1β production after different serotypes of *Salmonella* infection, we performed ELISA to evaluate the IL-1β secretion of infected THP-1 foam cells. Plasmid-bearing *S. Enteritidis* OU7130 and plasmid-less *S. Choleraesuis* OU7266 induced significantly higher IL-1β secretion in foam cells than did plasmid-less *S. Enteritidis* OU7067 and plasmid-bearing *S. Choleraesuis* OU7085, respectively, at 0.5 and 2 hpi (Fig. 3). These results indicated that the virulence plasmid of *S. Enteritidis* is possibly

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample</th>
<th>%Parent</th>
<th>Mean</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Foam NC</td>
<td>4.5</td>
<td>2 594</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foam NC-CD36 FITC</td>
<td>5.4</td>
<td>8 796</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foam 5045-CD36 FITC</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>7 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foam 5046-CD36 FITC</td>
<td>7.7</td>
<td>11 194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foam 7130-CD36 FITC</td>
<td>1.8</td>
<td>4 807</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foam 7067-CD36 FITC</td>
<td>6.3</td>
<td>3 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foam 7085-CD36 FITC</td>
<td>7.2</td>
<td>5 341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foam 7266-CD36 FITC</td>
<td>9.6</td>
<td>11 067</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
involved in IL-1β maturation during infection, whereas the virulence plasmid of S. Choleraesuis may play an opposite role.

**Salmonella**-infected foam cells secreted high IFN-α levels. The cytokine IL-12 is a potent inducer of T helper 1 (Th1) cell differentiation and is required for resistance against bacterial infections. It is mostly produced by activated hematopoietic phagocytic cells (e.g., monocytes, macrophages, and neutrophils) and is composed of two chains, p40 and p35 (Trinchieri et al. 2003). To detect IL-12 secretion by foam cells after *Salmonella* infection, we performed ELISA. IL-12p40 secretion levels did not differ among different *Salmonella* serotypes (Fig. 4A). Nevertheless, the plasmid-less *S. Enteritidis* OU7067-infected foam cells secreted the highest IL-12p35 level among other infected cells and uninfected cells (Fig. 4B). *S. Enteritidis* infection may play a role in Th1-mediated immune response by increasing IL-12p35 secretion. In addition to IL-12, type I IFNs, considered primary cytokines produced directly in response to microbial products, are key regulators of both innate and adaptive immune responses. Stimulation with gram-negative bacteria, including *S. Typhimurium*, induces type I IFN production (Mancuso et al. 2007). The IFN-α level was significantly higher in *Salmonella*-infected foam cells than it was in uninfected foam cells (Fig. 4C). In foam cells, IFN-α was strongly expressed 0.5 h after infection; however, the IFN-α level decreased 2 h after infection. Plasmid-bearing *S. Typhimurium* OU5045-infected foam cells exhibited the highest IFN-α level 2 h after infection, suggesting that plasmid-bearing *S. Typhimurium* induces a higher level of immune response than other *Salmonella* serotypes do.

**Discussion**

Unlike other pathogens that cause infected aortic aneurysms (e.g., *Staphylococcus* and *Pseudomonas*), *Salmonella* resides in the phagosomes of the host macrophages and other antigen-presenting cells. Notably, compared with the endovascular repair of aortic aneurysms infected by other pathogens, the endovascular repair of *Salmonella*-infected aortic aneurysms by using graft-stents leads to fewer recurrent prosthetic infections (Huang et al. 2014b). *Salmonella* species may propagate by decreasing the innate immunity of the host and induce a systemic inflammatory response, possibly leading to degenerative aortic aneurysms. Foam cell formation from stimulated macrophages is a characteristic of atherosclerotic vascular degeneration. In this study, we investigated autophagy and inflammasome induction in foam cells after infection with different *Salmonella* serotypes to mimic the clinical scenario of *Salmonella*-associated infected aortic aneurysms.

Macrophage autophagy plays a protective role in atherosclerosis (Liao et al. 2012). Autophagy prevents macrophage apoptosis and defective effecytosis, both of which promote plaque necrosis in advanced atherosclerosis. In this study, virulence plasmid-bearing *S. Enteritidis* OU7130 induced the most foam cell autophagy, whereas plasmid-bearing *S. Cholerae suis* OU7085 induced the least foam cell autophagy. Infection by plasmid-bearing *S. Cholerae suis* OU7085 induced less autophagy than did its plasmid-less strain, potentially promoting atherosclerosis formation. By contrast, infection by plasmid-bearing *S. Enteritidis* OU7130 induced more autophagy than did its plas-
Foam cells autophagy by *Salmonella* infection

mid-less strain, likely providing negligible promotion of atherosclerosis formation. Sower and Whelan (1962) demonstrated that *Salmonella* was a common cause of infected aneurysms in patients with preexisting atherosclerosis. Wang et al. (1996) and Chan et al. (1995) have reported that the majority of infected aneurysms in Taiwan are caused by *S. Choleraesuis*. *S. Choleraesuis* may seed in atheroma and subsequently induce mycotic aortic aneurysm formation (Chiu et al. 2004). In addition, the virulence plasmid of *S. Choleraesuis* is possibly involved in inhibiting cell autophagy, causing the formation of atherosclerosis and infected aneurysm. A study also reported that most clinical isolates of *S. Choleraesuis* carry the virulence plasmid pSCV (Chu et al. 2001). Moreover, our clinical data from a previous study demonstrated that *S. Choleraesuis* affected surgical death and aneurysm-related death in a patient with infected aortic aneurysm (Huang et al. 2014a).

A crucial part of the innate immune response is the assembly of the inflammasome. Formation of the inflammasome in host cells in response to the detection of PAMPs facilitates the production of the proinflammatory cytokines IL-1β and IL-18 (Man et al. 2014). ASC is a signal adaptor protein that is recruited to canonical inflammasomes, whereupon ASC polymerizes into a large, “speck”-like complex (Bierschenk et al. 2019). ASC specks are also formed during noncanonical inflammasome signaling. In this study, we investigated the induction of inflammasome by detecting ASC expression and IL-1β secretion after *Salmonella* infection. We found that the ASC expression among different *Salmonella* serotypes infection was similar. Nevertheless, the secretion of IL-1β was highly induced after plasmid-bearing *S. Enteritidis* OU7130 and plasmid-less *S. Choleraesuis* OU7266 infection, suggesting that the activation of inflammasome was induced by different *Salmonella* serotypes with or without virulence plasmid. The similar ASC expression after different *Salmonella* serotypes infection indicates that the role of ASC may be dispensable for different *Salmonella* serotypes with or without virulence plasmid infection. In all, the data indicate that the virulence plasmid of *S. Enteritidis* OU7130 plays a role in stimulating inflammasome formation while virulence plasmid of *S. Choleraesuis* OU7266 plays a suppression role.

The proinflammatory cytokine IL-12, produced by macrophages in response to microbial pathogens, comprises an α-chain p35 and β-chain p40. In the activated IL-12-producing antigen-presenting cells, p35 chain production is generally lower than p40 chain production, making p35 molecule formation a rate-limiting step in the bioactive IL-12 formation process (Snijders et al. 1996). The level of bioactive IL-12 production in monocytes in response to lipopolysaccharide and cytokines is determined by the level of p35 expression. In this study, we investigated IL-12 expression after infection by different *Salmonella* serotypes, and we found that infection by plasmid-less *S. Typhimurium*...
and S. Enteritidis induced higher expression of IL-12p35 than did their plasmid-bearing strains. Even after 2 h of infection, plasmid-bearing S. Enteritidis induced lower IL-12p35 expression than did its plasmid-less strain. However, the expression of IL-12p35 after S. Choleraesuis infection demonstrated the opposite trend. These findings imply that S. Typhimurium and S. Enteritidis may induce higher inflammatory response after contact with foam cell or immune cells. By contrast, S. Choleraesuis suppresses inflammatory response and hides in foam cells; this makes eradication of atheromatous plaque difficult. After activation during atherosclerosis, macrophages produce IL-12, which drives inflammation and exacerbates atherosclerosis (Kleemann et al. 2008; Maiuri et al. 2013). Plasmid-bearing S. Enteritidis induces more cell autophagy as well as lower IL-12p35 expression than does the plasmid-less strain, suggesting that the virulence plasmid is involved in the induction of cell autophagy and reduction of inflammation to atherosclerosis development.

In conclusion, the virulence plasmid of Salmonella caused different effects after infection; plasmid-bearing S. Enteritidis induced more foam cell autophagy and IL-1β secretion than did its plasmid-less strain, whereas plasmid-bearing S. Choleraesuis induced less foam cell autophagy and IL-1β secretion than did its plasmid-less strain. Salmonella may affect the course of foam cells formation or even aortic aneurysm through autophagy.

ORCID
Yao-Kuang Huang 0000-0003-2699-2207

Acknowledgments
We thank Wallace Academic Editing for editing this manuscript. This study was supported by grants from the Ministry of Science and Technology of Taiwan (grant number: MOST 103-2314-B-182A-073-MY2) and Chang Gung Memorial Hospital, Chiayi, Taiwan (grant numbers: CMRPG6B0503, CMRPG6E0423, CMRPG6G0101, and CMRPG6H0121).

Conflict of interest
The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature


Molecular Epidemiology of Hepatitis B Virus in Turkish Cypriot

UNAL SUMER* and MURAT SAYAN

1Near East University, Faculty of Medicine, Department of Medical Microbiology, Nicosia, Northern Cyprus
2Kocaeli University, Faculty of Medicine, Clinical Laboratory, PCR Unit, Kocaeli, Turkey
3Near East University, Research Centre of Experimental Health Sciences, Nicosia, Northern Cyprus

Submitted 25 June 2019, revised 21 August 2019, accepted 26 August 2019

Abstract

There is an increased demand for molecular and epidemiological information regarding Hepatitis B Virus (HBV) infection as the disease severity depends on these specifications. We have aimed to analyze nucleos(t)ide analogues (NA) resistance and typical HBsAg escape mutations with the dispersion of HBV genotype/subgenotype/HBsAg serotypes on overlapping pol/S gene regions in the Turkish population. Samples were collected in Northern Cyprus. Reverse transcriptase (rt) region between 80–250 amino acids were amplified. Typical HBsAg escape mutations were determined as HB Ig escape (6.48%), vaccine escape (8.34%), HBsAg misdiagnosis (9.25%), and immune escape mutations (8.34%). NAs resistances were determined as primary (2.78%), partial (2.78%), and compensatory mutations (26.85%) in overlapping pol/S gene region. The study patients were predominantly infected with HBV genotype D/D1 (98%). However, the predominant HBsAg serotype was ayw2 (99%). The most common NA resistance mutation was rtQ215H/P/S (16.67%), however, for S gene the misdiagnosis mutations were observed most frequently (9.25%). We can conclude that HBV D/D1 is the dominant strain and ayw2 is the dominant serotype in the Turkish Cypriot. Cyprus is an island located in the Eastern Mediterranean region, and it is, therefore, a key location for human trafficking and immigration; as a result of this reputation, it is necessary to analyze HBV phylogenetically for local dynamics, and our results indicate that treatment naive population is prone to these pol/S gene mutations. However, if HBV strains were also analyzed among Greek Cypriots too, this would enable a complete island survey. With this work, we believe that we have enlightened this subject for further research.

Key words: hepatitis B Virus, genotype, drug resistance, hepatitis B surface antigens

Introduction

Hepatitis B virus (HBV), which belongs to the family of Hepadnaviridae and is one of the smallest enveloped DNA viruses, is a global health concern as more than 2 billion of people are affected and around 260 million of people are chronically infected. In 2015, according to WHO, 275 million people live with HBV, and as estimated, 887 000 deceased as a result of the infection (WHO 2019). The virus is very old, as it has been infecting humans for at least 28 centuries. Humans are the only reservoir for this pathogen, which is 50–100 times more contagious than the Human Immunodeficiency Virus (Cheah et al. 2018). Both morbidity and mortality rates are high, as there is an increased lifetime risk of hepatocellular carcinoma, cirrhosis and liver disease (Bissinger et al. 2015; Cheah et al. 2018; Kostaki et al. 2018). Due to error-prone reverse transcriptase activity, a high nucleotide mismatch rate (10^5 change/base/replication) and a high replicative capacity (> 10^12 virion/day) are observed, and HBV is characterized by a significant degree of genetic heterogeneity (Kostaki et al. 2018). The HBV genome encloses four partially overlapping open reading frames, which are PreS1/S2/S, PreC/C, P, and X encoding seven different proteins. Most significantly, Reverse Transcriptase (RT) and HBsAg frames overlap at RT amino acid 8–236, with HBsAg frameshift downstream by one nucleotide. Therefore, it indicates that mutations in these specific areas might result in drug resistance (Zehender et al. 2014; Zamor et al. 2017).

The high degree of genomic heterogeneity categorizes HBV into 10 genotypes (A-J), and an intergroup difference of around 7.5% is observed. All genotypes, except E and G, are classified further into 25 different...
There is a high demand for genotype information and investigation regarding HBV infected individuals. This importance rules to be informed regarding molecular and epidemiological specifications. As with the aim of this importance, we have aimed to analyze the dispersion of genotype/subgenotype/serotype together with pol gene mutations, which are related to NA therapy, and S gene mutations.

**Experimental**

**Materials and Methods**

**Patients Samples.** HBsAg reactive serum samples were collected and stored at ~80°C in the Near East University Laboratory, Nicosia and Lancet Medical Diagnostic Laboratory, Famagusta between the dates of January 2015 and August 2018. This project obtained the Ethical Committee approval on 29 March 2018 from the Near East University Ethical Committee (Approval Number YDU/2018/56-539). As part of the Ethical approval, Helsinki Declaration principles were followed. Samples were taken from patients who presented to either of the health centers for residential permit screening, pre/post-operation screening, blood bank screening, and privately requested tests. The total number of samples in our study (n = 170) represented the total number of HBsAg reactive diagnoses made between the dates of January 2015 and August 2018. Unfortunately, information on the HBV infection status or phase of the patients is not available as they were not follow-up patients.

**Serological Analysis.** These samples were all screened for Anti-HCV, HBsAg, HIV Ag/Ab and Syphilis TP using Abbott Architect i1000SR/i2000SR automated analyzers. Out of the samples, only Turkish and Turkish Cypriot samples were selected (n = 170). Only HBsAg levels of the samples were measured primarily, and no other Hepatitis B serological markers were studied (such as AntiHbc).

**Genotyping, subgenotyping, serotyping and mutation analysis.** Out of 170 samples, only 108 were sequenced, as rest of the samples did not yield any HBV DNA load. The clinical demographics of the samples are given in Table I. For HBV genotypes/subgenotypes, nucleos(t)ide analogue (NA) drug resistance analysis, and S gene analysis the overlapping the Pol/S gene region (rt region, between amino acids 80–250) were chosen. For HBV pol gene amplification (742 base pairs), forward (F: 5’-TCGTGGTGGAC TTCTCTCA ATT-3’) and backward (R: 5’-CGTTGACAGAC TTCTCTCAG 3’)) primers were designed and used. HBV Pol gene amplification and Sanger dideoxy sequencing protocols were all performed as described previously by Sayan et al. (2010).
Table I
Demographic characteristics of the patients.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Characteristics</th>
<th>Patient group</th>
<th>Study group</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Patients, n</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gender, M/F, n (%)</td>
<td>106 (63)/64 (37)</td>
<td>68 (63)/40 (37)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Age, years (mean ± SD)</td>
<td>49 ± 31</td>
<td>41.5 ± 23.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nationality Turkish</td>
<td>122 (71)</td>
<td>83 (77)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turkish Cypriot</td>
<td>48 (29)</td>
<td>25 (23)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HBsAg value, S/Co* (mean ± SD)</td>
<td>3882.5 ± 3712.5</td>
<td>3882.5 ± 3712.5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Abbreviations: M – male; F – female; *S/Co: Sample/Cut-off.
HBsAg value was obtained using Abbott Architect i1000SR/i2000SR systems (Abbott, USA).

Sequences obtained were subsequently analyzed using a special online tool, the Geno2pheno (Centre of Advanced European Studies and Research, Bonn, Germany) drug resistance platform. The following target region and amino acid positions were analyzed for the determination of antiviral drug-associated potential vaccine-escape mutations (ADAPVEM) regions 161, 164, 172, 173, 175, 176, 182, and 193–196; HBig selected escape mutation regions 118, 120, 123, 124, 129, 133, 134, 144, and 145; vaccine escape mutation regions 120, 126, 133, 143–145, and 193; Hepatitis B misdiagnosis mutation regions 120, 131, 133, and 143; immune-selected mutation regions 100, 101, 105, 109, 110, 114, 117, 119, 120, 123, 127, 128, 130–134, 140, and 143–145. The target region and amino acid position for the determination of HBV pol gene mutation were as follows: overlapping surface gene segments 100, 101, 105, 109, 110, 114, 117–121, 123, 124, 126, 127, 128–135, 137, 139, 140–142, 144–149, 151–153, 155–157, 161, 172, 173, 175, 176, and 193–196. The following target region and amino acid position for the determination of HBV pol gene mutation were analyzed: rt gene segments 74, 80, 82, 84, 85, 139, 149, 156, 169, 173, 180, 181, 184, 194, 200, 202, 204, 214, 215, 233, 236, 237, 238, and 250 (Sayan et al. 2012; Asan et al. 2018).

HBV genotype/subgenotype were also phylogenetically analyzed using the Neighbour-Joining method. Primarily, the sample sequences and reference sequences were all aligned. A phylogenetic tree was created using CLC Sequence Viewer 8.0 (CLC bio A/S, Qiagen, Denmark). A bootstrap value of 1000 was chosen.

Three HBsAg glycoproteins share an α determinant epitope, which is located at the position 127–147. There are two other determinants namely, d/q at the position 122, lysine/arginine residue and w/r at the position 160; lysine/arginine residue represents each determinant, respectively. At the position 127, residue further differentiates w into four subtypes. The adr subtype only is further divided into q⁻/q⁺. With these combinations, nine different subtypes of HBV have been identified (Yokosuka and Arai 2006). The analysis of HBsAg serotypes was also performed using the CLC sequence viewer, as the geno2pheno tool is not able to detect this information. After aligning the sequences to reference sequences, the phylogenetic parameters of UPGMA/Jukes-Cantor were used and the bootstrap value of 1000 was used.

Results

Baseline data. Out of 170 samples included in the study, only 108 (63.5%) were sequenced. Demographic characteristics of the patients from whom these samples were collected are listed in Table I. Genotypes/subgenotypes/HBsAg serotype analysis of 108 samples were performed following aligning for phylogenetic analysis (Fig. 1 and 2).

RT mutations. NA resistance mutations were detected in 35/108 (32.4%) of the samples, and as a novel data 2/108 (1.85%) of these samples confer ADAPVEMs (Table II). The compensatory resistance pol gene mutations were the most frequent as 29/108 (26.85%) of the samples comprise this category, followed by primary resistance mutations in 3/108 (2.78%), and lastly, partial resistance mutations in 3/108 (2.78%) samples analyzed. The most prevalent pol gene mutation was rtQ215H/P/S and it falls in the compensatory mutation category.

The S gene mutations. A total of 17/108 (15.74%) the S gene mutations were detected, together with 3/108 (2.78%) combined escape mutations in the same region (Table III). The highest S gene escape mutations were detected for HBsAg misdiagnosis 10/108 (9.25%), both vaccine and immune escape mutations in 9/108 (8.34%), and the lowest number mutations were observed for HBig escape with a frequency of 6.48% (7/108).

Genotyping, subgenotyping and serotyping. According to our results, HBV-D/D1 was observed to be the major genotype/subgenotype with a prevalence of 106/108 (98%), and ayw2 was the major serotype that accomplishes 99% (96/108 ) in Turkish Cypriots (Table IV). Also, it is important to mention that only 1/108 (1%) Turkish Cypriot were infected with HBV-D/D2, and 1/108 (1%) Turkish citizen were infected with HBV-E. A significant finding is that HBV-D/D2 was the only ayw3 serotype 1/108 (1%).

Discussion

In our former research the following HBV genotypes were found, namely: D/D1; 70.6%, D/D2; 5.9%, D/D3; 1.5%, A/A1; 7.4%, A/A2; 2.9%, and E; 11.8% (Sayner and Abacıoglu 2010; Arikan et al. 2016). However, in this study, D/D1 was found in 98% of the
samples, and D/D2 and E only in 1% of the samples examined, respectively (Table IV). The most often detected genotype was D/D1 for both patient groups. This is the only similarity with our previous works and the main dissimilarity we observed in this study was that D/D2 was found in a Turkish Cypriot, and a Turkish person was found to have genotype E, which has not been previously observed (Arikan et al. 2016).

Regarding other than Mediterranean region, high rates of genotype D have also been observed in the Middle East, South Asia, and North-East Europe (Sunbul et al. 2014; Zehender et al. 2014). Our results support
these findings as the majority of the students, sex workers, and labor workers mostly travel and immigrate to the TRNC from Europe, Turkey, and Africa. Therefore, we can state that genotype D was introduced into the society via migrations in the past several decades from these regions, while other genotypes such as the serotype E could also be observed in the future (Zehender et al. 2014). In 2018, the article by Velkov et al. (2018) has been published that presents the global genotype distribution of HBV, assessing 125 countries and over
Their findings indicated that genotype D was dominant in Eastern Europe, the majority of Asia and North Africa. HBV genotype distribution shows a similar pattern among the countries in the same region but varies amongst different parts of the world. Large population migrations can modify public health dynamics. High frequency of genotypes A-D was observed in North America following migrations from Asia and Europe. A similar situation was observed in the Caribbean where genotypes A and D were found as a result of migrations from the African continent (Velkov et al. 2018; Al-Sadeq et al. 2019). We can see that migrations mainly from Turkey for working and living, and other parts of the Middle East for other purposes such as HBV escape sP120T, sQ129H, sM133I, sY134N, sD144E, sC147S 7 (6.48)  sM133I + sD144E 1 (0.92)  
Vaccine escape sP120S, sQ129H, sS143L, sD144E, sC147S, sS193L 9 (8.34)  sT126S + sS193L 1 (0.92)  
HBsAg misdiagnosis sP120T, sP120S, sR122K, sT131I, sM133I, sC147S 10 (9.25)  –  –  
Immune escape sQ101H, sG119R, sP120T, sT123N, sT131N, sY134F, sD144E 9 (8.34)  sG119R + sT123N 1 (0.92)  
Total* – 17 (15.74)  – 3 (2.78)  
Table III
HBsAg escape mutations in the study patients.

Abbreviations: LAM – lamivudine; LDT – telbivudine; L-FMAU – clevudine; FTC – emtricitabine; TDF – tenofovir; ADV – adefovir; ETV – entecavir; ADAPVEM – antiviral drug-associated potential vaccine escape mutant.

*Total: the number of total included rt gene mutations in 108 sequenced samples. The aa position 250 is where we expect a specific mutation to occur, two unknown mutations rtM250G/H detected were ETV related amino acid substitutions; these are not mutations which cause nucleotide resistance.

Table II
HBV pol gene mutation pattern and frequency in the study patients.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mutation characteristic</th>
<th>Mutation pattern</th>
<th>Nucleos(t)ide analogue</th>
<th>Patient, n (%)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Primary resistance mutation</td>
<td>rtM204I, rtI233V</td>
<td>LAM, LDT, L-FMAU, FTC, ADV</td>
<td>2 (1.85)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1 (0.92)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total*</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>3 (2.78)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Partial resistance mutation</td>
<td>rtL80I, rtL180M</td>
<td>LAM, LDT</td>
<td>1 (0.92)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>LAM, LDT, L–FMAU, FTC</td>
<td>2 (1.85)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total*</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>3 (2.78)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compensatory mutation</td>
<td>rtL91I, rtQ149K, rtV214A, rtQ215H/P/S, rtN238D</td>
<td>LDT, ADV</td>
<td>7 (6.48)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>LAM, L–FMAU, FTC, TDF</td>
<td>2 (1.85)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>LAM, L–FMAU, FTC, TDF, ADV</td>
<td>18 (16.67)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total*</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>6 (5.6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADAPVEM</td>
<td>rtM204I/sW196L</td>
<td>LAM, LDT</td>
<td>2 (1.85)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total*</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>2 (1.85)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table IV
HBV genotypes, subgenotypes, and HBsAg serotypes of the samples.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>HBV genotype</th>
<th>HBV subgenotype</th>
<th>Patients, n (%)</th>
<th>HBsAg serotype, n (%)*</th>
<th>Nationality</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D</td>
<td>D1</td>
<td>106 (98)</td>
<td>ayw2, 96 (99)</td>
<td>TR, TRNC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>D2</td>
<td>1 (1)</td>
<td>ayw3, 1 (1)</td>
<td>TRNC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>1 (1)</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>TR</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>108 (100)</td>
<td>97 (100)</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Abbreviations: TR – Turkey, TRNC – Turkish Republic of Northern Cyprus.

*Genotype E strain and short sequences (n = 11) were not included in serotype analysis.

900 publications. Their findings indicated that genotype D was dominant in Eastern Europe, the majority of Asia and North Africa. HBV genotype distribution shows a similar pattern among the countries in the same region but varies amongst different parts of the world. Large population migrations can modify public health dynamics. High frequency of genotypes A-D was observed in North America following migrations from Asia and Europe. A similar situation was observed in the Caribbean where genotypes A and D were found as a result of migrations from the African continent (Velkov et al. 2018; Al-Sadeq et al. 2019). We can see that migrations mainly from Turkey for working and living, and other parts of the Middle East for other purposes such
as studying have caused genotype D to be dominant and new genotypes such as E introduced to the TRNC.

In this study, a total of 3/108 (2.78%) primary, 3/108 (2.78%) partial and 29/108 (26.85%) compensatory mutations were observed in the rt gene (Table II). However, previously, primary/partial resistance mutations occurred with a frequency of 1% and compensatory mutations were of 37% (Arikan 2015). When analyzed in greater details, rtM204I, rtL233V, rtL80I, and rtL180M mutations were not detected before, and these mutations, particularly rtL80I and rtL180M, restore the activity of viral polymerase to near wild type levels, which helps to promote the replication of mutants (Lazarevic 2014). This indicates that treatment naïve population is prone to such mutations, and has a significant impact on the treatment procedures and costs. Also, primary/compensatory mutations alone may increase HBV DNA levels and cause failure in future treatment (Sayan 2010; Sayan et al. 2010; Sayan et al. 2011).

The S gene mutations; however, indicate different structure when compared to earlier work. In our study, the total number of the S gene mutations was 17/108 (15.74%), and combined S gene mutations were 3/108 (2.78%) (Table III). The previous work revealed the frequency of 29% and 9%, respectively (Arikan et al. 2016). HBIG selected escape mutations in former work was 6%; however, in this study, different mutation pattern is observed with a similar percentage of 7/108 (6.48%); (Table III) (Arikan et al. 2016). sQ129H, sM133I, and sY134N mutations are associated with occult infection with D genotype; also they impair S protein secretion (Lazarevic 2014). HBV vaccine escape mutations in the prior work were observed with the frequency of 10% (Arikan et al. 2016). In this study, it was observed in 9/108 (8.34%) of the samples analyzed (Table III). Hepatitis B misdiagnosis mutation patterns in earlier work were only 4%, whereas in this study it was higher, and accounted for 9.25% (10/108) (Table III). Lastly, immune escape mutations in previous work were as often as in 24% of the samples. On the other hand, in this study, only 9/108 (8.34%) samples carried these mutations (Table III) (Arikan et al. 2016). Combined HBsAg mutations in this research were dissimilar to earlier study as 9% of the samples had such mutations, but in this study only 3/108 (2.78%) samples carried them (Arikan 2015). In summary, S gene mutations may lead to misdiagnoses (false-negative results) and cause insufficient protection using HBIG.

In the study by Al-Sadeq et al. (2019) performed in the Middle East and North Africa region, S gene mutations were detected in Egyptian, Saudi, Palestinian and Tunisian patients, in whom the genotypes B, D/D1, D/D3, and D/D7 were identified. We have detected only five common mutations and all the S gene mutations were observed only in D/D1 patients (Table III). This indicates that different geographical regions may have different S gene mutation profiles, even though the genotypes of the patients are the same. The ADAPVEM analysis revealed 2/108 (1.85%) of the samples carried such mutations. These were rtM204I/sw196L mutations (Table II). In Turkey, the same mutation pattern was observed in 8.7% of the patients together with other ADAPVEMs. The ADAPVEM status has not yet been known for the TRNC, these results are initial data for monitoring of such mutations in the future. (Sayan et al. 2013; Asan et al. 2018; Ozguler and Sayan 2018).

In conclusion, HBV-D/D1 was the dominant strain, and ayw2 is the serotype most often detected among Turkish Cypriots. Cyprus is an island located in the Eastern Mediterranean region, a strategic location for human trafficking and immigration, and as a result of this reputation, it is necessary to analyze HBV phylogenetically for international and local importance. However, data from Greek Cypriot is necessary, as it would enable a complete island survey to be performed. With this work, we believe that we have set the ground for further research of this topic.

One of the limitations of this study is a sample size, as larger samples will generate more significant results. The lack of prior work is another limitation as there is only one previous study, and additional work will uncover significant results in the future. Another limitation is that information is not available about the HBV infection status or phase of the patients as they were not follow-up patients.

Ethical approval
This project obtained Ethical Committee approval on 29 March 2018 from Near East University Ethical Committee. The Approval Number is YDU/2018/56-539, Project Number 539, and Committee Number 2018/56. Also, as part of Ethical approval, Declaration of Helsinki was respected.

Acknowledgments
We would like to thank the Near East University Laboratory and Lancet Medical Diagnostic Laboratory for the selection of the samples and assistance. Our thanks go to the Kocaeli University PCR unit for their valuable help on sequencing. We also thank Mr. Simon Thompson, Near East University, and Assoc. Prof. Dr. Bahire Ozad, Eastern Mediterranean University for their help on editing.

Conflict of interest
This is a Ph.D. thesis project.
The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature
Al-Sadeq DW, Taleb SA, Zaied RE, Fahad SM, Smatti MK, Rizeq BR, Al Thani AA, Yassine HM, Nasrallah GK. Hepatitis B virus molecular epidemiology, host-virus interaction, coinfection,
Unravelling the history of Hepatitis B virus in Northern Cyprus [PhD thesis]. Institute of Health and Medical Sciences, Near East University, Nicosia; 2015.


Christou J. Foreign students propel sharp population increase in north. Cyprus Mail [Internet]. 2018 Apr 3 [cited 2018 Dec 28]. Available from https://cyprus-mail.com/2018/04/03/foreign-students-propel-south-north/


**Introduction**

Within recent years there has been a considerable increase in the number of literature data reporting non-diphtherial corynebacteria (also known as diphtheroids) as the causative agents of opportunistic and nosocomial infections in humans (De Miguel-Martinez et al. 1996; Yoon et al. 2011; Bernard 2012b; Nhan et al. 2012; Qin et al. 2017; Santos et al. 2017; Kang et al. 2018). These bacteria are members of the microbiota of the skin and mucous membranes (Qin et al. 2017; Santos et al. 2017; Kang et al. 2018). The potential association between coryneforms and clinical infections can be attributed to immunosuppression, severe underlying medical disorders or invasive procedures (Nhan et al. 2012; Cacopardo et al. 2013; Kimura et al. 2017; Qin et al. 2017). In order to shed more light on the role of diphtheroids as medically relevant microorganisms, their inherent low virulence should be confronted to the increasingly reported multidrug resistance (Yoon et al. 2011; Bernard 2012b; Kimura et al. 2017; Qin et al. 2017), and the ability to adhere to biotic and abiotic surfaces and/or to form biofilms (Kwaszewska et al. 2006; Souza et al. 2015a; Souza et al. 2015b; Qin et al. 2017; Kang et al. 2018).

The biofilm-producing bacteria are protected both against antibiotics (Fux et al. 2005; Lebeaux et al. 2014), and the host innate and adaptive immune responses (Souza et al. 2015b). Biofilm infections are associated with simultaneous activation of both arms of the host immune response. Neither of them, however, can eliminate the biofilm pathogen, but instead, in synergy, causes collateral surrounding tissue damage due to the release of phagocytic enzymes, oxidative radicals of diptheroids as medically relevant microorganisms, their inherent low virulence should be confronted to the increasingly reported multidrug resistance (Yoon et al. 2011; Bernard 2012b; Kimura et al. 2017; Qin et al. 2017), and the ability to adhere to biotic and abiotic surfaces and/or to form biofilms (Kwaszewska et al. 2006; Souza et al. 2015a; Souza et al. 2015b; Qin et al. 2017; Kang et al. 2018).

The biofilm-producing bacteria are protected both against antibiotics (Fux et al. 2005; Lebeaux et al. 2014), and the host innate and adaptive immune responses (Souza et al. 2015b). Biofilm infections are associated with simultaneous activation of both arms of the host immune response. Neither of them, however, can eliminate the biofilm pathogen, but instead, in synergy, causes collateral surrounding tissue damage due to the release of phagocytic enzymes, oxidative radicals of diptheroids as medically relevant microorganisms, their inherent low virulence should be confronted to the increasingly reported multidrug resistance (Yoon et al. 2011; Bernard 2012b; Kimura et al. 2017; Qin et al. 2017), and the ability to adhere to biotic and abiotic surfaces and/or to form biofilms (Kwaszewska et al. 2006; Souza et al. 2015a; Souza et al. 2015b; Qin et al. 2017; Kang et al. 2018).
and/or due to formation of immune complexes (anti-
gen-antibody) (Costerton et al. 1999; Jensen et al. 2010).
Moreover, during a biofilm-related infection, plank-
tonic bacteria released from the biofilm can spread
into the bloodstream or in the vicinity the source of
the infection. These strategies favor microbial persistence
and chronicization of the infectious process which sig-
ificantly complicates the therapy of biofilm-associated
infections (Costerton et al. 1999; Lebeaux et al. 2014).

Although studies focused on the investigation and
comparison of immune mechanisms stimulated in
response to planktonic and biofilm types of bacterial
growth have already been undertaken for medically
important bacteria such as *Staphylococcus aureus* (Leid
et al. 2002; Secor et al. 2011; Brady et al. 2018), *Enter-
coccus faecalis* (Mathew et al. 2010; Dow et al. 2012;
Jarzembowski et al. 2018) or *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*
(Jensen et al. 2010), little is known about mechanisms
involved in the stimulation of immune responses by
opportunistic *Corynebacterium* spp. Another issue
worth a thorough investigation is an interplay between
the immune system and polymicrobial biofilms what
have been increasingly reported in chronic infections
such as diabetic foot ulcers or surgical site infections
(Dowd et al. 2008; Wolcott et al. 2009).

Hence, the aim of the study was the investigation
of the impact of *Corynebacterium amycolatum* soluble
products of the planktonic-conditioned medium
(PCM) and biofilm-conditioned medium (BCM) on
human Jurkat T cells. The production of cytokines
demonstrating pro-inflammatory (TNF, IL-1β, IL-6, IL-8,
IL-12p70) and anti-inflammatory properties (IL-10)
was analyzed. The research was conducted with the
use of clinical strains of *C. amycolatum*. Additionally,
two reference strains represented by *C. amycolatum*
ATCC 700207 and *S. aureus* ATCC 25923 were used to
analyze the potential immunostimulatory effect of their
mono- and mixed cultures.

**Experimental**

**Materials and Methods**

**Bacterial strains.** Two reference strains: *C. amyco-
latum* ATCC 700207, *S. aureus* ATCC 25923, and ten
clinical strains of *C. amycolatum* isolated from patients
with bacteremia were used in the study. The prelimi-
nary characterization of the isolated clinical strains
to the species level was based on the analysis of their
biochemical profile (API Coryne; bioMérieux, France).
The phenotypic identification was followed by the ana-
lysis of the sequences of the specific fragment of the
16S rRNA gene (Genomed, Poland) (Drancourt et al.
2000; Bernard et al. 2002a; Fernández-Natal et al. 2008).

**Cell culture.** Human T lymphocytes cell line (Jurkat,
Clone E6-1 ATCC®TIB-152) was used in the study. Cells
were cultured in RPMI 1640 culture medium (Sigma
Aldrich, USA) containing 10% heat-inactivated fetal
calf serum (FCS) (Merck, USA), supplemented with
1% solution of antibiotics and antimycotic (Antibiotic,
Solution Stabilized, Sigma Aldrich, USA). All cultures
were kept in a humidified 5% CO2 incubator at 37°C.

**Planktonic and biofilm *C. amycolatum* culture
and preparation of the planktonic-conditioned media
(PCM) and the biofilm-conditioned media (BCM).**
The strains were initially assessed for the biofilm pro-
duction using the assay with crystal violet that was
carried out as previously described (Alves et al. 2016)
with some modifications. The assay was performed in
the 96-well microtiter plates (NUNC, Thermo Fisher
Scientific Inc, Denmark). Overnight cultures of bacterial
isolates (ca. McFarland 4 turbidity) were diluted 1:100
in RPMI 1640 medium containing 10% FCS. Aliquots
(200 µl) of each diluted bacterial culture were inoculated
into five consecutive wells of the microtiter plate. The
RPMI 1640 broth (200 µl) was used as a negative control.
Biofilms were grown statically for 24, 48, 72, and 96 h
at 37°C in aerobic conditions. Following incubation,
the wells were carefully washed twice with 0.9% NaCl,
and dried for 1 h at 50°C. Biofilms in the wells were
stained with 0.1% crystal violet (CV; 200 µl) for 15 min
to determine total biofilm biomass. After staining,
the wells were washed by flushing the plate three times
with 200 ml of distilled water to remove the unbound CV
and air-dried. The biofilm-bound dye was extracted with
200 µl of 70% (v/v) ethanol. The optical density (OD)
was determined at 570 nm using the microplate reader.
Based on the mean OD values for each strain at the time
points mentioned above, the optimal biofilm incubation
period was determined for the harvesting of BCM for
the stimulation of the Jurkat T cells.

After confirmation of the ability to produce biofilm
of a given strain, its planktonic and biofilm culture was
performed in order to obtain PCMs and BCMs used
subsequently to stimulate the Jurkat T cell lines. This
was done for each of ten *C. amycolatum* strains.

Planktonic and biofilm cultures of the reference
strains: *C. amycolatum* ATCC 700207, and *S. aureus*
ATCC 25923 were also performed in monoculture
and the mixed cultures. The “mixed cultures” were
achieved in the proportion of 1:1 of two bacterial spe-
cies when their suspensions of the 0.5 McFarland den-
sity (1.5 × 108 CFU/ml) were mixed and grown together.
It provided the same number of bacterial cells (of both
species) in the final volume at the beginning of the
mixed culture growth.

Planktonic cultures of the strains tested were grown
in glass tubes (with the inoculum of McFarland 0.5 turbi-
dity, approximately corresponding to 1.5 × 108 CFU/ml)
in RPMI 1640 medium supplemented with 10% FCS, and gently agitated for 48 hours at 37°C. Biofilms were grown from the bacterial inoculum (McFarland 0.5 turbidity) of each strain in RPMI 1640 medium supplemented with 10% FCS in 24-well plates (volume 1000 µl, Nunc, USA) for 48 hours at 37°C. Both types of bacterial cultures resulted in the different number of bacterial cells following the incubation. For *C. amycolatum*, the planktonic and biofilm cultures resulted in the cell density of approximately 9.0 × 10⁸ CFU/ml (McFarland 3.0 turbidity) and 1.2 × 10⁷ CFU/ml (McFarland 4.0 turbidity), respectively. For *S. aureus*, the planktonic and biofilm cultures resulted in the cell density of approximately 6 × 10⁹ CFU/ml (McFarland 2.0 turbidity) and 9 × 10⁸ CFU/ml (McFarland 3.0 turbidity), respectively. For the mixture of *S. aureus* and *C. amycolatum*, the planktonic (PCMMix) and biofilm (BCMmix) cultures resulted in the cell density of approximately 6 × 10⁸ CFU/ml (McFarland 2.0 turbidity) and 9 × 10⁸ CFU/ml (McFarland 3.0 turbidity), respectively. For each of ten clinical *C. amycolatum* strains, and the reference *C. amycolatum* ATCC 700207 and *S. aureus* ATCC 25923 strains, the supernatants were preserved after 48-hour culture of the planktonic and biofilm bacteria. The supernatants were filtered with the use of the MILIPORE filters (the pore size: 0.22 µm) (Merck, USA). The supernatants were prepared directly before their inoculation into to the human cell culture (1:10 dilution, a final volume of the cells culture medium – 1000 µl).

The whole protein content was measured in the supernatants of all bacterial strains investigated before inoculation of the medium for growth of Jurkat T cells. For this purpose, the absorbance was measured in the BioPhotometer (Eppendorf BioPhotometer, Germany) at a wavelength of 280 nm. The absorbance values ranged from 0.018 to 0.720 (planktonic cultures) and from 0.022 to 0.776 (biofilm cultures). The protein content expressed by the optical density (OD) was higher in the biofilm culture of each investigated isolate when compared to its planktonic culture. These supernatants were subsequently used to stimulate cytokine production in Jurkat T cells.

**In vitro stimulation of Jurkat T cells with PCM, BCM, PCMMix, BCMmix.** For the experiments, Jurkat T cells (at the density of 1 × 10⁶ cells/well) were seeded independently three times in the wells of 24-well culture plates (Nunc, USA) and incubated with the bacterial conditioned media (PCM, BCM, PCMMix or BCMmix) for 24 h at 37°C and 5% CO₂ at a ratio of 1:10 (total volume – 1000 µl). After incubation, the supernatants of the cell culture were collected and analyzed for cytokine concentrations.

**Detection of cytokines by flow cytometry.** The level of cytokines in the supernatants of Jurkat T cell culture after their exposure to the PCM, BCM, PCMMix, and BCMmix was determined using the BD Cytometric Bead Array (CBA) Human Inflammatory Cytokines Kit (Becton Dickinson, USA), according to the manufacturer’s protocol. The method was based on the cytokine binding to the specific antibody (conjugated to phycoerythrin). The resulting complex emitted a fluorescent signal in the proportion to the concentration of the cytokine that was recorded with the flow cytometer. The fluorescence intensity allowed distinguishing between different cytokines (TNF, IL-1β, IL-6, IL-8, IL-12p70, and IL-10) and the mean fluorescence intensity represented the concentration of cytokines. The results were acquired and analyzed on a FACS Calibur (BD Bioscience, USA) flow cytometer using the Cellquest software (BD Bioscience, USA).

**Statistical analysis.** Statistical analysis was conducted with the use of Statistica 9.0PL software (Statsoft, Poland). Distribution of variables was checked with the Kolmogorov-Smirnow test with Lilliefors correction and with W Shapiro-Wilk test. Due to the non-Gaussian distribution of variables we used non-parametric tests for further analyses. The assessment of differences between groups was done with the Kruskal-Wallis ANOVA test and paired posthoc test.

Differences were considered statistically significant with *p* < 0.05. Results are shown as median value (Me), mean value (x), minimal (min) and maximal values (max).

All experiments were performed in triplicate in three independent experiments.

**Results**

The range of OD values for *C. amycolatum* strains tested for the ability to produce biofilm were as follows: at 24 h – from 0.089 to 0.101 (mean: 0.097), at 48 h – from 0.113 to 0.385 (mean: 0.201), at 72 h from 0.101 to 0.437 (mean: 0.142), at 96 h from 0.088 to 0.199 (mean: 0.139). Since the highest mean OD was recorded at the 48 h-time point, this period of incubation was used in further research.

Stimulation of the Jurkat T cells line with ten clinical strains of *C. amycolatum* revealed significant differences in the effects exerted by to the PCM and BCM derived from the planktonic and biofilm cultures, respectively.

The level of two cytokines, namely IL-1β and IL-12p70, produced by Jurkat T cells was significantly (*p* = 0.0027 and *p* = 0.0222, respectively) lower after stimulation with the BCM when compared to the PCM (Fig. 1A, Fig. 1B). The level of the remaining pro-inflammatory cytokines, TNF, IL-6, and IL-8, was also lower but the differences did not achieve statistical significance (. 1C-E).
We observed a statistically significant ($p = 0.0328$) lower concentration of anti-inflammatory IL-10 produced by Jurkat T cells in response to the supernatant of the biofilm culture of *C. amycolatum* when compared to the planktonic culture (Fig. 1F).

A similar tendency was observed when the planktonic and biofilm types of growth of *C. amycolatum* ATCC 700207 and *S. aureus* ATCC 25923 monocultures were compared. Namely, the supernatants of planktonic forms of both reference strains caused a greater stimulation of the cytokine production including the anti-inflammatory IL-10 than their biofilm counterparts. The only exception was the similar level of IL-6 observed after stimulation with the
Cytokine response stimulated by Corynebacterium amycolatum

461

PCM and BCM derived from the culture of S. aureus ATCC 25923 (Fig. 2).

Stimulation of Jurkat T cells by the PCM and BCM from the mono- and mixed cultures of C. amycolatum ATCC 700207 and S. aureus ATCC 25923 strains revealed that the BCM derived from the mixed culture of the two species (BCMmix) stimulated the production of pro-inflammatory IL-6, TNF, and anti-inflammatory IL-10 to the highest levels (Fig. 2). When the two reference species were considered separately, it was observed that the supernatant of planktonic and biofilm S. aureus ATCC 25923 cultures had a stronger stimulatory effect than the monoculture of C. amycolatum ATCC 700207, with the greatest increase in the production of pro-inflammatory IL-8, IL-12 p70, and IL-1β being observed for planktonic S. aureus (Fig. 2).

Discussion

Many potentially pathogenic bacteria grow in a planktonic state that can be attributed to acute infections and in biofilms that are associated with chronic infections. Bacteria growing within the biofilm communities secrete an extracellular matrix, form complex structures, demonstrate diverse metabolic activity and are phenotypically distinct from their planktonic counterparts. Therefore, it can be expected that the host immune response may contribute to different outcomes associated with these two disease types (Secor et al. 2011; Brady et al. 2018). To the best of our knowledge, the immune response manifested by the cytokine release after stimulation of immune cells with the planktonic and biofilm diphtheroids has not been studied yet. In our study, the planktonic and biofilm cultures of C. amycolatum were conducted under conditions analogous to those used for the stimulation of Jurkat T cells. The same composition of the medium used for the planktonic and biofilm cultures and the stimulation of Jurkat T cells minimized the risk of an additional, non-specific action of the bacterial medium on the culture of eukaryotic cells.

The assessment of Jurkat T cell inflammatory responses in our study revealed a statistically significant (p < 0.05) increase in the levels of pro-inflammatory cytokines such as IL-1β and IL-12 after stimulation with the PCM compared to the BCM.

These results are in line with the previously published results regarding other potentially pathogenic bacteria. Secor et al. (2011) revealed that S. aureus biofilm and planktonic-conditioned medium induced distinct responses in human keratinocytes in vitro. The authors observed that in spite of higher production of cytokines induced by the BCM after four hours of exposure, the BCM induced cytokine levels were lower when compared to the cytokine production induced by the PCM after 24 hours. After 24 hours of exposure, the supernatant of S. aureus biofilm induced sustained low level of cytokine production when compared to the near exponential increases of cytokines in keratinocytes.

Fig. 2. Levels of cytokines (pg/ml) produced by Jurkat T cells in response to the PCM and BCM derived from mono- and mixed cultures of the reference C. amycolatum and S. aureus strains.
treated with the supernatant of planktonic culture. Daw et al. (2012) observed that macrophages infected with the biofilm cells of Enterococcus faecalis secreted lower levels of pro-inflammatory (IL-6, MCP-1, and TNF-α) cytokines. According to Mathew et al. (2010), the biofilm cells of Enterococcus faecalis in contact with macrophages showed higher potential for surface adherence, the intracellular survival, and produced IL-6 and TNF-α in lower concentrations when compared to planktonic cells.

An unexpected result obtained in the present study was the level of anti-inflammatory IL-10, which was significantly (p < 0.05) decreased after stimulation with the BCM compared to the PCM derived from C. amycolatum culture. As mentioned previously, there is a relative decrease in inflammation intensity in patients with the biofilm infections possibly contributing to the persistence of these infections. Hence, biofilm infections are rather associated with an increase in IL-10, which has been reported to play a role in shaping the inflammatory milieu typical of the biofilm infection (Heim et al. 2015; Gutierrez-Murgas et al. 2016).

On the other hand, according to what has been published by Saraiva and O’Garra (2010), induction of IL-10 often occurs together with pro-inflammatory cytokines, although pathways that induce IL-10 may negatively regulate these pro-inflammatory cytokines. Gutierrez-Murgas et al. (2016) reported a murine model of a catheter-associated Staphylococcus epidermidis biofilm infection in the central nervous system. Cytokine analysis of the tissue surrounding the catheters revealed higher levels of IL-10 in the infected group compared to the healthy mice. On the other hand, the authors observed increased levels of pro-inflammatory cytokines including IL-1β, IL-6, CXC12, and CXC1-1 in the homogenates of adjacent catheter-associated tissue and reported the lack of pro-inflammatory IL-12p70; thus, highlighting the role of anti-inflammatory pathways involved in response to S. epidermidis catheter infection. We observed that C. amycolatum biofilm led to the general weaker stimulation of the cytokine responses including those with pro- and anti-inflammatory activities when compared to the planktonic cells. Our results can be indicative of a weak immune stimulation by the diphtheroid species used in the study. It can result from an inherent low-virulence of this microorganism and we cannot exclude that the cytokine response can be pathogen-specific.

Another part of this study was to investigate the immunomodulatory effect of C. amycolatum co-cultured with S. aureus. According to what has been already published (Dowd et al. 2008), coaggregation of bacteria together into a functional equivalent pathogroups provides the functional equivalence of well-known pathogens, such as Staphylococcus aureus, giving the biofilm community the factors necessary to maintain chronic biofilm infections.

Stimulation of the Jurkat T cell line by the PCM and BCM derived from the mono- and mixed cultures of the reference C. amycolatum ATCC700207 and S. aureus ATCC 25923 strains revealed that the BCM derived from the mixed culture of the two species induced the highest levels of both anti-inflammatory IL-10, and pro-inflammatory IL-6 and TNF. It may support the above-mentioned hypothesis on the greater ability of co-aggregated microorganisms to maintain chronic infections what was reflected here by a stronger immunomodulatory effect. When the two reference species were considered separately, it was observed that S. aureus had a stronger stimulatory effect on the immune cells than C. amycolatum with the greatest increase in the production of pro-inflammatory IL-8, IL-12 p70, and IL-18 observed for planktonic S. aureus. This may indicate that the cytokine production can be pathogen specific. On the other hand, co-existence of different bacterial species in the biofilm community can be considered an important strategy involved in the interaction with the host and facilitating the microbiological persistence.

It should also be noted that the interpretation of the results obtained is burdened with some limitations. The conditions used in in vitro experiments and the use of selected immune cells do not reflect all pathologic processes occurring in vivo, and the complex interplay between other cells of the immune system and their cytokine/chemokine products secreted in response to infection. As an example, a recently discovered population of myeloid-derived suppressor cells (MDSCs) can be given. These cells have been reported to be the main source of IL-10 during S. aureus orthopedic implant biofilm infection. MDSCs negatively regulate inflammatory mechanisms through their suppressive action, production of IL-10, an ability to limit the monocyte/macrophage recruitment in chronic inflammation, tumors or bacterial biofilm infections (Heim et al. 2015).

Hence, the unravelling of the interplay between the immune system and the coryneform bacteria as well as other bacteria that occurs within the biofilm communities requires further studies, which would shed more light on the increasing role of these medically important microorganisms. The results presented here can be considered as a starting point in this investigation.

Conflict of interest

The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.
Literature


The Diversity of the Endobiotic Bacterial Communities in the Four Jellyfish Species

QING LIU1, XINTONG CHEN2,3*, XIAOYA LI1,2, JIANPING HONG1, GUIXIAN JIANG1, HONGYU LIANG1,5, WENWEN LIU2,3, ZHENG XU6, JING ZHANG5, WEI WANG7* and LIANG XIAO2*

1 College of Animal Science and Veterinary Medicine; ShanXi Agricultural University, TaiGu, ShanXi, China
2 Faculty of Naval Medicine, Second Military Medical University (Naval Medical University), Shanghai, China
3 College of Resources and Environment; ShanXi Agricultural University, ShanXi, TaiGu, China
4 Clinical Medicine, Grade 2015, Second Military Medical University (Naval Medical University), Shanghai, China
5 College of Traditional Chinese Medicine; Jilin Agricultural University, Changchun, Jilin, China
6 Administration Office for Scientific Research, Second Military Medical University (Naval Medical University), Shanghai, China
7 Department of Otorhinolaryngology-Head and Neck Surgery, Changhai Hospital, Second Military Medical University (Naval Medical University), Shanghai, China

Submitted 30 July 2019, revised 4 September 2019, accepted 19 September 2019

Abstract

The associated microbiota plays an essential role in the life process of jellyfish. The endobiotic bacterial communities from four common jellyfish Phyllorhiza punctata, Cyanea capillata, Chrysaora melanaster, and Aurelia coerulea were comparatively analyzed by 16S rDNA sequencing in this study. Several 1049 OTUs were harvested from a total of 130 183 reads. Tenericutes (68.4%) and Firmicutes (82.1%) are the most abundant phyla in P. punctata and C. melanaster, whereas C. capillata and A. coerulea share the same top phylum Proteobacteria (76.9% vs. 78.3%). The classified OTUs and bacterial abundance greatly decrease from the phylum to genus level. The top 20 matched genera only account for 9.03% of the total community in P. punctata, 48.9% in C. capillata, 83.05% in C. melanaster, and 58.1% in A. coerulea, respectively. The heatmap of the top 50 genera shows that the relative abundances in A. coerulea and C. capillata are far richer than that in P. punctata and C. melanaster. Moreover, a total of 41 predictive functional categories at KEGG level 2 were identified. Our study indicates the independent diversity of the bacterial communities in the four common Scyphomedusae, which might involve in the metabolism and environmental information processing of the hosts.

Key words: jellyfish, endobiotic bacteria, diversity, 16S rDNA

Introduction

Microorganisms are considered to be the most diverse and abundant organisms on Earth (Gans et al. 2005; Shanmugam et al. 2017). Microorganisms are constantly facing changing environmental conditions at the microscale, and a variety of survival strategies e.g. secondary metabolites secretion are well-developed to establish long-term relationships with their hosts. Consequently, it is important to consider that the evolution of animals and plants has occurred and will continue to occur in the presence of microflora, forming parasitic, commensal, mutualistic, or even pathogenic relationships with their hosts (Sevellec et al. 2018). These resident microbes influence host fitness and ecological traits, ultimately forming a symbiotic organism that consists of a multicellular host and a community of associated microorganisms (Bosch 2013). The composition as well as the associations between hosts and microorganisms profoundly affects the development, maturation and almost all the biological processes of the hosted organisms (Stephens et al. 2016).
Marine animals provide a unique habitat for attachment and colonization of microorganisms, and each organism hosts a specific microbial community (Weiland-Bräuer et al. 2015; Paharik and Horswill 2016). Jellyfish are marine free-swimming with high water content (>95%) and possess a rich diversity of symbiotic microorganisms. They are generalist predators of planktonic prey, such as protists, fish eggs, and polychaeta larvae and also act as prey for a range of different animals, including other jellyfish, fish, birds, and turtles (Cleary et al. 2016). In recent decades, the frequency and duration of noteworthy jellyfish outbreaks appear to have increased at a global scale. These blooms are reported to be linked to overfishing, climate change, and eutrophication, leading to the damage to the marine ecosystems by affecting the planktonic food web (Viver et al. 2017). Meanwhile, with the considerable increase in jellyfish swarms in coastal areas, the number of victims stung by jellyfish, including swimmers, fishermen and divers, has consequently been increasing (Cleary et al. 2016; Lee et al. 2018).

Despite the great concerns raised regarding their potential harm to both the marine ecosystem and human health, little is known about the associated microbiota of jellyfish (Cortés-Lara et al. 2015). To date, cost-effective and powerful high-throughput sequencing techniques have been developed to identify microbial phylotypes and to detect rare taxa in samples. It is reasonable to speculate that the endobiotic microbial phylotypes and to detect rare taxa in samples. It is reasonable to speculate that the endobiotic microorganisms play a vital role in the growth and development of jellyfish with the effect of either ‘harm’ or ‘health’. Understanding the diversity and effect of the endogenous colonies is crucial to the homeostasis and health of jellyfish, and also useful for the comprehensive understanding of the feasible microbial infection and guidance of the medication during the jellyfish envenomation. In this study, the endobiotic bacterial communities were screened by 16S rDNA sequencing in the four common species of jellyfish including Phyllorhiza punctata, Cyanea capillata, Chrysaora melanaster and Aurelia coerulea, to evaluate the diversity and richness as well as their potential functions involving the life of the four different jellyfish species.

**Experimental**

**Materials and Methods**

**Jellyfish samples.** Individuals of four jellyfish species (P. punctata, C. capillata, C. melanaster, and A. coerulea) were collected alive from an aquafarm in Shanghai, China. The jellyfish P. punctata and A. coerulea were fed on shrimp eggs with different temperatures 24–28°C and 18–25°C, while C. capillata and C. melanaster were both cultured on shrimp eggs and A. coerulea at the same temperature 10–18°C. The jellyfish fasted for one day before sampling, and then transported to the laboratory in a 3-liter plastic bag filled with seawater to prevent damage from sloshing. All jellyfish used in this research were approved by the Faculty of Naval Medicine, Second Military Medical University (Faculty of Naval Medicine, Naval Medical University).

**DNA extraction.** Total bacterial genomic DNA was extracted from the jellyfish of four species using the FastDNA SPIN extraction kit (MP Biomedicals, Santa Ana, CA, USA) following the manufacturer's instructions and was stored at −20°C before further analysis. The quantity and quality of the extracted DNA were measured using a NanoDrop ND-1000 spectrophotometer (Thermo Fisher Scientific, Waltham, MA, USA) and agarose gel electrophoresis, respectively.

**16S rDNA amplicon pyrosequencing.** PCR amplification of the V3-V4 regions of the bacterial 16S rRNA genes was performed using the forward primer 338F (5’-ACTCCTACGGGAGGCAGCA-3’) and the reverse primer 806R (5’-GGACTACHVGGGTWTCTAAT-3’). The sample-specific 7-bp barcodes were incorporated into the primers for multiplex sequencing. The PCR components included 5 μl of Q5 reaction buffer (5×), 5 μl of Q5 High-Fidelity GC buffer (5×), 0.25 μl of Q5 High-Fidelity DNA Polymerase (5 U/μl), 2 μl (2.5 mM) of dNTPs, 1 μl (10 μM) of each forward and reverse primer, 2 μl of DNA template, and 8.75 μl of ddH2O. Thermal cycling consisted of initial denaturation at 98°C for 2 min, followed by 25 cycles consisting of denaturation at 98°C for 15 s, annealing at 55°C for 30 s, and extension at 72°C for 30 s, with a final extension of 5 min at 72°C. PCR amplicons were purified with AgenCourt AMPure Beads (Beckman Coulter, Indianapolis, IN, USA) and quantified using the PicoGreen dsDNA Assay Kit (Invitrogen, Carlsbad, CA, USA). After the individual quantification step, amplicons were pooled in equal amounts, and pair-end 2 × 300 bp sequencing was performed using the Illumina MiSeq platform with the MiSeq Reagent Kit v3 at Personal Biotechnology Co. Ltd (Shanghai, China).

**Sequence analysis.** The QIIME (Quantitative Insights Into Microbial Ecology, v1.8.0, http://qiime.org/) pipeline was employed to process the sequencing data as previously described (Caporaso et al. 2010). Briefly, raw sequencing reads with exact matches to the barcodes were assigned to respective samples and identified as valid sequences. The low-quality sequences were filtered according to the following criteria: sequences that had a length of <150 bp, had average Phred scores of <20, contained ambiguous bases, and mononucleotide repeats of >8 bp were removed. Paired-end reads were assembled using FLASH (v1.2.7, http://ccb.jhu.edu/software/FLASH/) (Magoc and
Salzberg 2011). After chimera detection, the remaining high-quality sequences were clustered into operational taxonomic units (OTUs) at 97% sequence identity with UCLUST (Edgar 2010). A representative sequence was selected from each OTU using default parameters. OTU taxonomic classification was conducted with BLAST by comparing the set of representative sequences against those in the Greengenes Database (release 13.8, http://greengenes.secondgenome.com/) using the best hit (DeSantis et al. 2006). An OTU table was further generated to record the abundance of each OTU in each sample and the taxonomy of these OTUs. OTUs containing less than 0.001% of the total sequences across all samples were discarded. To minimize the difference in sequencing depth across samples, an averaged, rounded, rarefied OTU table was generated by averaging 100 evenly resampled OTU subsets under 90% of the minimum sequencing depth for further analysis.

**Bioinformatics and statistical analysis.** Sequence data analyses were mainly performed using QIIME and R packages (v3.2.0). OTU-level alpha diversity indices, such as the Chao1 richness estimator, ACE metric (abundance-based coverage estimator), Shannon diversity index, and Simpson index, were calculated using the OTU table in QIIME. OTU-level ranked abundance curves were generated to compare the richness and evenness of OTUs among samples. Beta diversity analysis was performed to evaluate the structural variation in the microbial communities across samples using UniFrac distance metrics and visualized via principal coordinate analysis (PCoA), nonmetric multidimensional scaling (NMDS) and unweighted pair-group method with arithmetic means (UPGMA) hierarchical clustering (Ramette 2007). Differences in the UniFrac distances for pairwise comparisons among groups were determined using Student’s t-test and the Monte Carlo permutation test with 1000 permutations and visualized with box-and-whisker plots. Principal component analysis (PCA) was also conducted based on the genus-level compositional profiles (Ramette 2007). The taxonomic compositions and abundances were visualized using MEGAN (Segata et al. 2011) and GraPhlAn (Lesueur et al. 2015). A Venn diagram was generated to visualize the shared and unique OTUs among samples or groups using the R package ‘VennDiagram' (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Venn_diagram) based on the occurrence of OTUs across samples/groups regardless of their relative abundance. Taxon abundances at the phylum, class, order, family, genus, and species levels were statistically compared among samples or groups with Metastats (http://metastats.cbcb.umd.edu/) (White et al. 2009) and visualized with scatter plots. Co-occurrence analysis was performed by calculating Spearman’s rank correlations between the dominant taxa. Correlations with |RHO| > 0.6 and P < 0.01 were visualized as co-occurrence networks using Cytoscape (http://www.cytoscape.org/) (Shannon et al. 2003). Microbial functions were predicted by PICRUSt (Phylogenetic Investigation of Communities by Reconstruction of Unobserved States) based on high-quality sequences (Langille et al. 2013) (KEGG PATHWAY Database http://www.genome.jp/kegg/pathway.html).

**Results**

**Diversity of the bacterial communities of the four jellyfish.** According to the sequencing results, a total of 130 183 reads was obtained with the general length of 420–452 bp, of which the top three sequences occupying an overall ratio of 92.26% have the DNA lengths 425 bp (27 413 reads), 450 bp (59 837 reads) and 451 bp (32 852 reads), respectively (Fig. 1.1). For each jellyfish, P. punctata, C. capillata, C. melanaster, and A. coerulea had the PCR counts of 29 662 (22.78%), 34 232 (26.30%), 33 031 (25.37%) and 32 581 (25.03%), respectively. After removing the rare OTUs that are less than 0.001% of the total counts, a total of 1049 operational taxonomic units (OTUs) from the preliminarily divided 3813 OTUs, according to the standard of 97% sequence similarity, were finally screened, where 242 (23.07%), 561 (53.48%), 193 (18.40%), and 629 (59.96%) OTUs were distributed in the jellyfish P. punctata, C. capillata, C. melanaster and A. coerulea samples, respectively (Fig. 1.2). Consistent with the number of OTUs, the indexes including Chao1, ACE, Simpson, and Shannon were much higher in the jellyfish C. capillata and A. coerulea, indicating a higher richness and evenness of a diversity than in the jellyfish P. punctata and C. melanaster (Table I). As for the β diversity analyzed by NMDS (Nonmetric Multidimensional Scaling), the big distances on the graph indicate the obvious difference of the bacterial community structure in the four jellyfish (Fig. 1.3).

We then constructed the Venn Diagram by using the screened 1049 OTUs. The number of OTU unions of all the four jellyfish is 931 (88.75%) while the OTU intersection is 79 (7.53%) (Fig. 1.4). The number of unique OTUs in A. coerulea, C. capillata, C. melanaster,

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Table I</th>
<th>Summary of α-diversity indices of the bacterial communities in the four jellyfish species.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Species</td>
<td>Chao1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phyp</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cycac</td>
<td>561.93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chrm</td>
<td>193.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aura</td>
<td>629.4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Notes: Chrm – C. melanaster; Aura – A. coerulea; Phyp – P. punctata; Cycac – C. capillata
and *P. punctata* was 319 (50.72%), 269 (47.95%), 92 (47.67%), and 40 (16.53%), respectively. The maximal and minimal numbers of overlapped OTUs between two jellyfish were 278 and 87 in the *A. coerulae* vs. *C. capillata* and *C. melanaster* vs. *P. punctata*, and the maximal and minimal numbers among three jellyfish were 128 and 80 in *A. coerulae* vs. *C. melanaster* vs. *C. capillata*, and *C. melanaster* vs. *C. capillata* vs. *P. punctata*. Also, the core microbiota (OTU intersection) mainly consisted of Firmicutes and Proteobacteria, which accounted for 11.4% (9 OTUs) and 82.3% (65 OTUs) of the total intersection (Table II). The bacterial phyla [Thermi], Actinobacteria and Planctomycetes had only one OTU, and Bacteroidetes contained two OTUs. (Table II). Among the phylum Proteobacteria, Moraxellaceae (35 OTUs), and Pseudomonadaceae (17 OTUs) the two major families in the dominant order Pseudomonadales of the class Gammaproteobacteria were observed.

**Composition of the bacterial communities from phylum to family.** The assessment of different taxonomic levels is equivalent to viewing community composition structures at different resolutions, thus, the differences in the bacterial community associated with the four jellyfish species were firstly explored from the phylum to family according to the alignment of 16S rDNA sequences. A roughly equal bacterial numbers at different classification levels were obtained for *P. punctata* and *C. melanaster*, where the bacterial numbers of phylum, class, order, and family were 10 (234)
At the phylum level, Tenericutes (68.4%) and Proteobacteria (12.1%) were the most abundant in *P. punctata*, while Firmicutes (82.1%) and Proteobacteria (10.3%) occupied the top two phyla in *C. melanaster*. A similar phylum distribution was found in *C. capillata* and *A. coerulea*, where the major phyla were Proteobacteria (76.9% vs. 78.3%), followed by Firmicutes (20.0% vs. 12 (189), 15 (234) vs. 17 (188), 26 (228) vs. 26 (181), and 40 (218) vs. 33 (171), respectively. By comparison, the total number at different classification levels are much higher in *C. capillata* and *A. coerulea*, and the numbers of classification were 22 (558) vs. 18 (628), 39 (556) vs. 37 (622), 52 (534) vs. 56 (606), and 77 (424) vs. 95 (555), respectively (Table III).
At the class level, Mollicutes (68.4%) from the phylum Tenericutes was the most abundant in *P. punctata*, which was followed by Gammaproteobacteria (9.5%) from Proteobacteria. In *C. melanaster*, Bacilli (82.1%) from Firmicutes and Gammaproteobacteria (9.6%) from Proteobacteria were the most abundant. By comparison, *C. capillata* and *A. coerulea* had a more dispersed distribution, where Gammaproteobacteria (38.5%) and Alphaproteobacteria (31.9%) from Proteobacteria, Bacilli (18.5%) from Firmicutes were the main classes in *C. capillata*, while Gammaproteobacteria (55.8%) and Alphaproteobacteria (20.3%) from Proteobacteria were the top in *A. coerulea* (Fig. 2.2).

At the order level, Mycoplasmatales (68.3%) from the class Mollicutes, Pseudomonadales (5.5%), and Vibrionales (4.0%) from Gammaproteobacteria were the top three orders in *P. punctata*. Bacillales (78.2%) from Bacilli and Pseudomonadales (9.6%) from Gammaproteobacteria constituted the main orders in *C. melanaster*. The order distributions of *C. capillata* and *A. coerulea* were more dispersed. Bacillales (17.5%) from Bacilli, Pseudomonadales (36.7%)
from Gammaproteobacteria, Rhizobiales (8.0%) from Alphaproteobacteria, Rickettsiales (23.4%) from Alphaproteobacteria were the main bacterial classes in C. capillata, while Pseudomonadales (44.1%) from Gammaproteobacteria, Rhizobiales (10.4%) from Gammaproteobacteria, Clostridiales (6.1%) from Clostridia in A. coerulea (Fig. 2.3). At the family level, Mycoplasmataceae (68.3%) from the order Mycoplasmatales was the dominant in P. punctata, and the most abundant family in C. melanaster was Staphylococcaceae (77.7%) from Staphylococcaceae (77.7%) from Bacillales. Staphylococcaceae (14.7%) from Bacillales, Moraxellaceae (23.1%) from Pseudomonadaceae, and Brucellaceae (7.2%) from Rhizobiales were the major families in C. capillata. The jellyfish A. Coerulea has 11 families with > 1% proportion, where Moraxellaceae (25.8%) from Pseudomonadales, Pseudomonadaceae (18.3%) from Pseudomonadales, and Brucellaceae (15.7%) and Vibrionaceae (9.9%) from Vibrionales were the top four components (Fig. 2.4).

**Composition of the bacterial communities at the genus level.** The obvious feature at the genus level is the great increases in the unclassified OTUs and low-abundant genera among all four jellyfish species. There were 36 genera from 98 OTUs, 74 from 226, 25 from 81, and 120 from 308 that were detected in P. punctata, C. capillata, C. melanaster, and A. coerulea, respectively (Table III). The top 20 matched genera account for 9.03% of the total community in P. punctata, 48.9% in C. capillata, 83.05% in C. melanaster, and 58.1% in A. coerulea (Fig. 3.1). The top three genera in P. punctata were Pseudomonas (2.5%) from the family Pseudomonadaceae, Vibrio (3.7%) from Vibrionaceae, and Ochrobactrum (1.6%) from Brucellaceae. Staphylococcus from Staphylococcaceae (77.7%) was the dominant genus in C. melanaster, followed by Pseudomonas from Pseudomonadaceae with a much smaller proportion of 4.0%. The genus diversity was much richer in C. capillata and A. coerulea. There were six genera with the proportion > 1% in C. capillata, Staphylococcus (14.7%), Pseudomonas (13.2%), and Ochrobactrum (7.2%) from Brucellaceae were the top three. Pseudomonas (17.5%), Ochrobactrum (15.7%), Vibrio (8.7%), Bacillus (1.9%), Bifidobacterium (2.7%) from Bifidobacteriaceae,
Amycolatopsis (2.0%) from Pseudonocardiaceae, and Methylobacterium (1.9%) from Methylobacteriaceae were the >1% genera (Fig. 3.1).

We then constructed the Venn diagram using the top 30 bacterial genera of the four jellyfish species, where the number of genera union is 51 and 18 genera were found in all four jellyfish species (Fig. 3.2). The numbers of unique genera were seven, four, six, and six in *P. punctata*, *C. capillata*, *C. melanaster*, and *A. coerula*, respectively, while the number of overlapped genera between two jellyfish was 20~23, and the number of overlapped genera among three jellyfish was 18~20. The large proportions of both the overlapped and unique genera indicated the coexistence of the stabilized genus distribution and rich genera diversity of the four jellyfish species.

The direct impression of the heatmap graph with the top 50 bacterial genera was that the relative abundance in *A. coerula* is much higher than in the other three jellyfish species. Most of the bacterial genera in *A. coerula* were very numerous, and only nine genera were less numerous than the average in the four jellyfish species. *C. capillata* displayed as the second abundant, and six bacterial genera were the most numerous, including *Salmonella*, *Geobacillus*, *Janthinobacterium*, *Cupriavidus*, *Acinetobacter*, and *Clostridium*. *P. punctata* and *C. melanaster* exhibit the lowest relative abundance, where *Alvinella* was found to be the most abundant in *P. punctata*, and *Staphylococcus* and *Rubritalea* are the most abundant in *C. melanaster* (Fig. 3.3).

Functional annotation of the microbiotas of the jellyfish species. The putative microbial functions associated with the four jellyfish species were predicted by assignment of the predicted metagenome using PICRUSt. KEGG (Kyoto Encyclopedia of Genes and Genomes) was utilized to map the pathways of the identified microbial functions. According to the Venn diagram, the number of the microbial functions is 5833 and the function intersection is 4936, thus, it accentuated for a big proportion of 84.6% of the total functional groups, indicating the functional similarity of the bacteria among the four jellyfish species (Fig. 4.1). The number of unique functions in *A. coerula*, *C. capillata*, *C. melanaster*, and *P. punctata* were only 127 (2.2%), 39 (0.7%), 25 (0.4%) and 1 (0.0%), respectively. The quantities of overlapped functions between two jelly-
3.3. Heat map of the top 50 genera of the bacterial communities in the four species of jellyfish. Red represents the genera with high abundance in the corresponding jellyfish species, while green represents genera with low abundance. “Others” indicates the other bacterial genera in each jellyfish species except the top 20 genera with the highest abundance.

Fig. 3. Analysis of the differences in the composition of the bacterial communities associated with the four jellyfish species across the genus levels. 3.3. Heat map of the top 50 genera of the bacterial communities in the four species of jellyfish. Red represents the genera with high abundance in the corresponding jellyfish species, while green represents genera with low abundance. “Others” indicates the other bacterial genera in each jellyfish species except the top 20 genera with the highest abundance. Chrm, C. melanaster; Aura, A. coeru-lea; Phyp, P. punctata; Cyac, C. capillata.

fish were from 4942 in C. melanaster vs. P. punctata to 5600 in A. coeru-lea vs. C. capillata, and the maximal and minimal numbers among three jellyfish were 4936 in P. punctata vs. C. melanaster vs. C. capillata and 5111 in C. melanaster vs. C. capillata vs. A. coeru-lea (Fig. 4.1).

A total of 41 predictive categories in the KEGG level 2 functional modules were identified in the microbiota of the four jellyfish species. The relative abundances of the functional categories among the four jellyfish were quite similar, and only tiny variations were seen in each category (Fig. 4.2). Membrane transport, amino acid metabolism, and carbohydrate metabolism were the three functional groups with the highest relative abundance. Metabolism and environmental information processing were the modules where the bacterial functions were concentrated (Fig. 4.2).
Discussion

The associated microbiota of jellyfish plays an essential role in the jellyfish life processes, and the information on the bacterial community is of great importance to jellyfish homeostasis and its health. In this study, all the four jellyfish species belonging to Scyphozoa were raised under artificial culture conditions and the phylum Proteobacteria (76.9–78.3%, especially Moraxellaceae, *Pseudomonas*, and *Vibrio*) dominated in *C. capitata*.
and A. coerulae, while Firmicutes (82.1%, mostly Staphylococcus and Aerococcaceae) and Tenericutes (68.4%, mainly Mycoplasmataceae) in C. melanaster and P. punctata, indicating that the bacterial diversity is host-specific. Meanwhile, the symbiotic microbes in the same or close jellyfish species are possibly diversified with their geographic distributions or breeding settings due to the variation of environmental parameters, such as temperature, salinity, and cleanness (Tinta et al. 2019). Daley et al. (2016) showed that the bacterial communities associated with A. aurita are mainly composed of Mycoplasmatales (Tenericutes, Mollicutes) that, in this study, is rarely found in A. coerulae, which is another moon jellyfish very close to Aurelia aurita. Similarly, the endobiotic bacteria Pseudoalteromonas of the tentacles of C. capillata (Schuett and Doepke 2010) were not detected in C. capillata in this study. Here, the jellyfish P. punctata and A. coerulae were fed with the same shrimp eggs under similar temperatures 18–28°C, while C. capillata and C. melanaster were both cultured on shrimp eggs and A. coerulae at the same temperature 10–18°C. However, the number of OTUs shared between P. punctata and A. coerulae, and between C. capillata and C. melanaster with similar breeding settings were 137 and 135 respectively. It is much less than 178 between C. capillata and A. coerulae that is the highest number, but still much higher than 87 between C. melanaster and P. punctata with different breeding conditions, which was the lowest number observed in this study. We therefore cautiously concluded that the microbiota of the four jellyfish is more dependent on the jellyfish species although we do not neglect the impact of the different breeding environments.

The host-specificity of the symbiotic bacteria is not surprising when considering that the different jellyfish species can represent distinct morphological and biological features, and, therefore, providing distinctive microniches for bacteria (Lee et al. 2018). Usually, the symbiotic bacterial communities should satisfy certain distinct host necessities, and these requirements likely help to drive corresponding differences in the structures of the associated bacterial communities. Moreover, some types of bacteria might be commonly shared because of the common phylogeny and/or ecological characteristics of their hosts. For example, three jellyfish species, including P. punctata, C. capillata, and A. coerulae, were found to host a small number of Cyanobacteria that have been mainly studied as the model organisms of plant-like photosynthesis or carbon and nitrogen fixation (Mulkidjanian et al. 2006; Schuergers et al. 2017), and therefore possibly photosynthesize to provide nutrients for both themselves and their hosts. Interestingly, a small number of Vibrio were detected in all four jellyfish species. When the inhibitory factors are removed e.g. the defensive mechanism of jellyfish is compromised or the water temperature rises at the end of the reproductive period, the Vibrio will quickly increase in number to release the Vibrio toxic virulence factors, and their viability, resistance to antimicrobial compounds, hemolysis and cytotoxicity would significantly increase, and could finally play a dominant role in the biomass degradation of jellyfish (Shanmugam et al. 2017; Tinta et al. 2019).

Membrane transport, amino acid metabolism, and carbohydrate metabolism are the most abundant among the 41 matched KEGG pathways, supporting the conventional function of symbiotic microorganisms that involve the communication between the hosts and external environments and metabolic processes of their hosts. The host provides an ideal habitat for the microorganisms (van de Water et al. 2018). Mutually, these microorganisms play an important role in the health and adaptive response of the hosts to the environment instead of impairing their hosts (Rosenberg et al. 2007, van de Water et al. 2018). Moreover, the big proportion (84.6%) of the matched OTUs, as well as little variation of relative abundance of KEGG pathways among the four jellyfish species suggest that these microbial groups perform similar functions to meet the necessities of their hosts even when the dominant symbiotic bacteria are diversified. In conclusion, we first detected and comparatively analyzed the endobiotic bacterial community by 16S rDNA sequencing in the four common Scyphomedusae, P. punctata, C. capillata, C. melanaster, and A. coerulae. A few 1049 OTUs were harvested from a total of 130 183 reads. The number of OTU unions of all the four jellyfish species was 931 while the OTU intersection was 79. The classified OTUs and bacterial abundance greatly decrease from the phylum to genus level. The top 20 genera account for 9.03%, 48.9%, 83.1%, and 58.1% of the total community in P. punctata, C. capillata, C. melanaster, and A. coerulae, respectively. The relative abundances of top 50 genera in A. coerulae and C. capillata are far richer than that in P. punctata and C. melanaster. Moreover, 41 predictive functional categories at KEGG level 2 were identified. Our study indicates the independent diversity of the bacterial communities in the four jellyfish species that might be involved in the metabolism and environmental information processing in the hosts.

ORCID
Xintong Chen 0000-0002-4657-5833

Acknowledgments
This work was supported by the excellent youth talent program from Shanghai Municipal Health Commission (2017YQ007), Military Youth Training Program – Talent Project (18QN016), and the general program from the National Natural Science Foundation of China (81600791, 81770329). The authors thank Li Xinshu for providing four different jellyfish samples.
Conflict of interest
The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature


Introduction

Staphylococcus aureus infection and drug resistance problems have caused increasing public health problems. The increase in antimicrobial resistance coupled with intracellular infection makes this bacteria the third-largest threat to human health according to the WHO (Lowy 1998; Demon et al. 2012). MRSA is of particular concern because of its ability to spread extensively and rapidly, along with its multi-drug resistance to β-lactam and aminoglycoside antibiotics (Boucher et al. 2009; Kolendi 2010). MRSA infection is always associated with chronic or recurrent infections, including osteomyelitis, pulmonary infection, and endocardial inflammation (Que et al. 2005). In China, almost 10% of S. aureus clinical isolates were considered resistant to penicillin in recent years (Hu et al. 2016; Chen et al. 2017). Several new targets have been discovered and addressed in recent drugs, including ClpP protease and FtsZ of the cell division machinery. Resistance can be modified and inactivated by enzymatic drugs, enzymatic modification of drug-binding sites, drug efflux, and the others. Studies on the resistance of the current antibiotics have been reported also using drug

Abstract

This study explored a potential treatment against methicillin-resistant Staphylococcus aureus (MRSA) infections that combines thioridazine (TZ), an efflux pump inhibitor, and miconazole (MCZ), an autolysis inducer, with the anti-microbial drug cloxacillin (CXN). In vitro, the combination treatment of TZ and MCZ significantly reduced 4096-fold (Σ (FIC) = 0.1 – 1.25) the MIC value of CXN against S. aureus. In vivo, the combination therapy significantly relieved breast redness and swelling in mice infected with either clinical or standard strains of S. aureus. Meanwhile, the number of bacteria isolated from the MRSA135-infected mice decreased significantly (p = 0.0427 < 0.05) after the combination therapy when compared to monotherapy. Moreover, the number of bacteria isolated from the mice infected with a reference S. aureus strain also decreased significantly (p = 0.0191 < 0.05) after the combination therapy when compared to monotherapy. The pathological changes were more significant in the CXN-treated group when compared to mice treated with a combination of three drugs. In addition, we found that combination therapy reduced the release of the bacteria-stimulated cytokines such as IL-6, IFN-γ, and TNF-α. Cytokine assays in serum revealed that CXN alone induced IL-6, IFN-γ, and TNF-α in the mouse groups infected with ATCC 29213 or MRSA135, and the combination of these three drugs significantly reduced IL-6, IFN-γ, and TNF-α concentrations. Also, the levels of TNF-α and IFN-γ in mice treated with a combination of three drugs were significantly lower than in the CXN-treated group. Given the synergistic antibacterial activity of CXN, we concluded that the combination of CXN with TZ, and MCZ could be developed as a novel therapeutic strategy against S. aureus.

Key words: Staphylococcus aureus, mastitis, thioridazine (TZ), miconazole (MCZ), cloxacillin (CXN), combination therapy
combinations (Foster et al. 2017). Several synergistic combinations of small molecules and antibiotics have also been provided to treat S. aureus infection by reversing the resistance mechanisms, attenuating S. aureus virulence and/or interfering with quorum sensing (Vermote et al. 2017). Thus, the urgency is required in the development of the new strategies for antimicrobial drug combinations against MRSA.

One novel strategy is to utilize helper compounds in combination with traditional antibiotics. Helper compounds are drugs approved for other therapeutic purposes that also possess antibacterial activity (Dickey et al. 2017). Thioridazine (TZ) is primarily an antipsychotic drug and also functions as an efflux pump inhibitor, which can be used as a helper compound (Klitgaard et al. 2008; Pule et al. 2016). Several in vitro studies have shown that TZ significantly increases the susceptibility of MRSA to β-lactam antibiotics (Poulsen et al. 2013). It has been shown that cytoderm synthesis and autolysis are linked since the inhibition of the former activates the latter. Thus, the destruction of the cytoderm is an important step in the bactericidal process of penicillin and other antibiotics (Zore et al. 2011). Miconazole (MCZ) is an antifungal drug that is considered as an autolysis inducer, which causes a release of cellular K+ at low concentrations, and MCZ at the minimum inhibitory concentration (MIC) showed a certain antibacterial effect on clinically isolated MRSA (Falk et al. 2010). In our study, we aimed to suppress the multiple drug resistance of MRSA by combining cloxacillin (CXN) with an autolysis inducer MCZ and an efflux pump inhibitor TZ.

The previous studies have shown that the innate immune response, including pattern recognition receptors (PRR), was activated upon infection with S. aureus (Elazar et al. 2010). The release of cytokines is an important indicator for the evaluation of antibiotics. When inoculated with S. aureus, immune cells produce the inflammatory cytokines such as tumor necrosis factor-α (TNF-α), interleukin 1β (IL-1β), and interleukin 6 (IL-6) in high concentrations (Chen et al. 2017). S. aureus may also stimulate nuclear factor-κB inhibitor (IKB), nuclear factor-κB (NF-κB), and mitogen-activated protein kinase phosphorylation (Gao et al. 2015). The previous studies have shown that TNF-α is the earliest and primary endogenous mediator and plays crucial role in both inflammatory and neuro-pathic hyperalgesia (Zhang et al. 2007). In these studies, TNF-α and IL-6 after infection were released at high concentrations for 24 h, and there was no time gradient for IFN-γ detection after infection, which was consistent with previous reports (Trigo et al. 2009; Hu et al. 2010). In the studies on the mechanism of action of antibiotics, the level of cytokines was measured at 12–24 h (Wei W et al. 2009; Fu Y et al. 2014). The inflammatory cells including macrophages regulate inflammatory responses by the induction of significant inflammation and release of inflammatory cytokines (IL-1β, IL-6, and TNF-α) and chemokines (Kim et al. 2015) at the high concentrations.

Our study is the first to explore the combination of TZ, MCZ, and CXN in the treatment of mastitis using a mouse model to provide a basis for subsequent combined antibacterial therapy.

**Experimental**

**Materials and Methods**

**Ethics statement.** The BALB/c mice were housed in micro-isolator cages and received food and water freely. The laboratory temperature was 24 ± 1°C, and relative humidity was 40–80%. All animal studies were conducted according to the experimental practices and standards approved by the Animal Welfare and Research Ethics Committee at Jilin University (no: IZ-2009-008). The protocols were reviewed and approved by the committee. All animal studies were performed under isoflurane anesthesia, and every effort was made to minimize suffering.

**Strains and growth conditions.** S. aureus was obtained from the China Type Culture Collection (CTCC) (American Type Culture Collection [ATCC] 29213), and S. aureus isolates were derived from subclinical mastitis. The three antimicrobial agents used were CXN, MCZ (Yeyuan, Shanghai China), and TZ (MedChemexpress).

**Antimicrobial susceptibility testing.** To determine the MIC values for CXN, TZ, and MCZ against S. aureus a microdilution assay was performed according to the CLSI (formerly NCCLS) guidelines. The determination of the MIC of CXN for the mastitis isolates of S. aureus was performed using the Mueller-Hinton agar dilution assay according to the CLSI guidelines (CLSI 2008). Plates were incubated at 35–38°C for 16–20 h.

**Interpretation of synergy tests.** The synergy test was performed in a 96-well microtiter plate containing two or three antimicrobial agents that were distributed in a two- or three-fold dilution on the day of the assay in a checkerboard pattern. Each well contained 0.1 ml of an individual antimicrobial composition or broth control. The final inoculate concentration was maintained at 3–5 × 10⁶ CFU/ml. The plate was incubated for 20–24 h, and the MIC value was determined. S. aureus ATCC 29213 was used as the quality control strain.

For the first clear well in each row of the microtiter plate containing both antimicrobial agents, the fractional inhibitory concentration (FIC) of each agent was calculated as follows:
FIC of drug A (FIC_A) = MIC of drug A in combination / MIC of drug A alone
FIC of drug B (FIC_B) = MIC of drug B in combination / MIC of drug B alone

The summation of both FICs (∑ FIC) in each well (FICI = ∑ FIC = FIC_A + FIC_B) was used to classify the combination of antimicrobial agents at the given concentrations as synergistic (∑ FIC, ≤ 0.5), partially synergistic (∑ FIC, > 0.5 and ≤ 1.0), indifferent (∑ FIC, > 1 and ≤ 4), or antagonistic (∑ FIC, > 4) (Zore et al. 2011).

Using three-dimensional checkerboard microdilution with CXN, TZ, and MCZ the combined concentrations of each antibiotic showed synergy when their sum, FICI (∑ FICs) was lower than 1.0.

**Mouse *S. aureus mastitis* model.** The *S. aureus* mastitis mouse model has been used to investigate the novel prevention and treatment methods for *S. aureus* mastitis, as reported previously. Briefly, the mice weighed approximately 50 g at the beginning of the experiment. The pups were weaned 1–2 h before bacterial inoculation of the mammary glands. A mixture of oxygen and isoflurane (2–3%) was inhaled to anesthetize the lactating mice. A syringe with a 32-gauge blunt needle was used to inoculate both L4 (on the left) and R4 (on the right) glands of the fourth abdominal mammary gland pair, with approximately 10^7 CFU of *S. aureus*. A total of 18 mice were used for each mice group infected with a single strain of *S. aureus*, either ATCC29213 or MRSA135. The 18 mice of each group were divided into the following groups, with three mice in each group: blank (I), infection control (II), MCZ monotherapy (III), TZ monotherapy (IV), CXN monotherapy (V), and CXN + TZ + MCZ treatment (VI) groups. The mice were observed for 24 h following infection before treatment was initiated, and then the results were obtained after 72 h of treatment in each drug group. In in vivo experiment, the concentration of cloxacillin was 20 mg/kg/d, thioridazine – 16 mg/kg/d, and miconazole – 11 mg/kg/d in the single-agent treatment group. In the combination treatment group the concentration of: cloxacillin was 0.75 mg/kg/d, thioridazine – 12 mg/kg/d, and miconazole – 1.5 mg/kg/d.

**Cytokines in the mastitis mouse model.** At 24 h after *S. aureus* inoculum the animal blood was centrifuged. Cytokines were detected by the double sandwich enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay technique. Different groups were compared using an independent samples t-test, and a paired samples t-test was used to analyze any significant differences in the data that originated from the same group at different time points (Moon et al. 2007).

**Antimicrobial susceptibility testing.** The MIC of CXN against 47 strains of *S. aureus* was determined, and the values ranged from 4 to 512 μg/ml. The MIC value of CXN against *S. aureus* ATCC 29213 was 4 μg/ml and that of MRSA135 was 256 μg/ml. The drug susceptibility results showed that 23 strains of *S. aureus* were resistant to CXN, while 24 strains of *S. aureus* were sensitive to CXN. The MIC of TZ for 47 strains of *S. aureus* was determined, ranging from 16 μg/ml to 64 μg/ml. The MIC value of TZ for *S. aureus* ATCC29213 was 16 μg/ml and that of MRSA135 μg/ml was 32 μg/ml. The MIC of MCZ for 47 strains of *S. aureus* was determined, and the values ranged from 1 μg/ml to 8 μg/ml. The MIC value of MCZ for *S. aureus* ATCC29213 was 4 μg/ml and that of MRSA135 was 4 μg/ml (Table I).

**Drug synergy results against *S. aureus* isolates.** The FICI index, used as a predictor of synergy, was evaluated using the TZ and MCZ agents combined with CXN (Table II). The results showed that both the combination of the two drugs and the combination of the three drugs reduced the MIC value of the drugs to varying degrees. Anti-*S. aureus* activity of two drugs, CXN and TZ, was shown in Table III. Among the 47 strains tested, the combined FICI ranged from 0.14 to 1.13, of which 24 strains had synergistic effects (0.14–0.5), 13 strains had partial synergistic effects (0.56–0.75), and 10 strains had an unrelated effect (1.06–1.25). Anti-*S. aureus* activity of a combination of CXN and MCZ was reported in Table IV. Among the 47 strains tested, the combined FICI ranged from 0.14 to 2.25, of which 15 had synergistic effects (0.14–0.5), 15 had partial synergistic effects (0.51–1), and 17 had irrelevant effects (1.03–2.25). The activity of a combination of CXN, TZ, and MCZ against *S. aureus* MRSA strains was shown in Table V. The FICI ranged from 0.19 to 0.75 among
Table III
The activity of the combination of cloxacillin and thioridazine against *Staphylococcus aureus* strains in vitro.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Strain</th>
<th>FICI</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MRSA14</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA15</td>
<td>0.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA16</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA20</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA21</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA22</td>
<td>2.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA25</td>
<td>0.53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA29</td>
<td>2.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA30</td>
<td>0.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA64</td>
<td>0.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA65</td>
<td>0.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA75</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA76</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA92</td>
<td>0.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA94</td>
<td>0.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA97</td>
<td>0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA98</td>
<td>0.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA125</td>
<td>0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA126</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA134</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA135</td>
<td>0.27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA142</td>
<td>1.01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA162</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ATCC 29213</td>
<td>0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA10</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA13</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA14</td>
<td>2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA31</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA36</td>
<td>2.02</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA41</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA42</td>
<td>0.27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA44</td>
<td>1.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA50</td>
<td>1.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA51</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA54</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA56</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA62</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA65</td>
<td>1.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA66</td>
<td>0.53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA67</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA68</td>
<td>0.53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA70</td>
<td>0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA72</td>
<td>0.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA73</td>
<td>1.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA78</td>
<td>1.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA79</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA80</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

See FICI criteria for details.

Table IV
The activity of the combination of cloxacillin and miconazole against *Staphylococcus aureus* strains in vitro.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Strains</th>
<th>FICI</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MRSA14</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA15</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA16</td>
<td>0.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA20</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA21</td>
<td>0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA22</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA25</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA29</td>
<td>0.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA30</td>
<td>1.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA64</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA65</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA75</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA76</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA92</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA94</td>
<td>0.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA97</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA98</td>
<td>0.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA125</td>
<td>0.27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA126</td>
<td>0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA134</td>
<td>0.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA135</td>
<td>0.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA142</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA162</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ATCC 29213</td>
<td>0.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA10</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA13</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA14</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA31</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA36</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA41</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA42</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA44</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA50</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA51</td>
<td>0.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA54</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA56</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA62</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA65</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA66</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA67</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA68</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA70</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA72</td>
<td>1.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA73</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA78</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA79</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA80</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

See FICI criteria for details.
the 23 strains tested, of which 20 strains had synergistic effects (0.19–0.5), and three isolates have partial synergy (0.63–0.75). The activity of a combination of cloxacillin, thioridazine, and miconazole against S. aureus MSSA strain (Table VI) showed that the FICI ranged from 0.1 to 1.25 for 23 strains tested, 19 of which had synergistic effects (0.1–0.5), one has a partial synergistic effect (0.69), and three strains have an unrelated effect (1.09–1.25). As the results of the synergistic tests, the concentration of each drug can be lowered. The in vivo dose of the compounds administered were referred to the ratio of the MIC value at synergistic combination (cloxacillin : thioridazine : miconazole = 0.25 μg/ml : 4 μg/ml : 0.50 μg/ml) as it was obtained by checkerboard assay in vitro, where the synergistic ratio of cloxacillin : thioridazine : miconazole was 1 : 16 : 2. We also, referred to the dose of these compounds when they were single-administered to mouse or calculated from other animal studies already reported in vivo (cloxacillin ≤ 50 mg/kg/d, thioridazine ≤ 16 mg/kg/d, miconazole ≤ 20 mg/kg/d) (Hendricks et al. 2003; Choi et al. 2012). Finally, we calculated the corresponding dose of these compounds to be single-administered or in combination with animal experiments in vivo. The in vivo concentrations of three drugs in a combination treatment was as follows: cloxacillin (0.75 mg/kg/d) : thioridazine (12 mg/kg/d) : miconazole (1.5 mg/kg/d).

**Statistical analysis.** Comparisons of mean values from three experiments were statistically evaluated by analysis of variance, followed by the One-Way ANOVA
Table VI
The activity of the combination of cloxacillin, thioridazine, and miconazole against MSSA strains in vitro.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Strain</th>
<th>CXN (MICs Single)</th>
<th>TZ (MICs Single)</th>
<th>MCZ (MICs Single)</th>
<th>CXN (MICs Synergy)</th>
<th>TZ (MICs Synergy)</th>
<th>MCZ (MICs Synergy)</th>
<th>FICI</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MSSA10</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA13</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>1.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA14</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA31</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA36</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.015625</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA41</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA42</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.125</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA44</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA50</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.125</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA51</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.001975</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA54</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.0625</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA56</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.03125</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA62</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.0009715</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA65</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.125</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA66</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA67</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA68</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>1.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA70</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.015625</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA72</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA73</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.0625</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA78</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.03125</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA79</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.03125</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSSA80</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.0078125</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td>0.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ATCC 29213</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.0156</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.50</td>
<td>0.38</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

See FICI criteria for details.
MCZ – miconazole; TZ – thioridazine; CXN – cloxacillin;
FIC of drug A (FIC_A) = MIC of drug A in combination / MIC of drug A alone;
FIC of drug B (FIC_B) = MIC of drug B in combination / MIC of drug B alone;
Combination FIC(AB) = Σ FIC = FIC_A + FIC_B;
Synergistic (Σ FIC ≤ 0.5);
Partially synergistic (Σ FIC > 0.5 and ≤ 1.0);
Indifferent (Σ FIC > 1 and ≤ 4);
Antagonistic (Σ FIC > 4).

Analysis. Differences with 2-sided \( p < 0.05 \) were considered statistically significant. All statistical analyses were performed using the GraphPad Prism 5 software (version 11.5; SPSS).

Results

Mouse mastitis treatment results. Two \textit{S. aureus} mastitis mouse models were constructed, each injected with a single strain of \textit{S. aureus}, either ATCC 29213 or the MRSA135 strain (Fig. 1A). Clinical observations showed that none of the mice in either the ATCC 29213 or MRSA135 groups died during the experiment, and their mental states were normal. The areolas of both bacterial infection groups were swollen and red. The areolas in the MCZ or TZ monotherapy group were pale red and swollen, but there were no significant changes in the other groups. In the MRSA-infected groups, the mammary glands varied in color; those of the blank control group were milky white, those of the infection control group were purple, those of the MCZ or TZ treated group were red, those of a portion of the CXN treated group were red but most were milky white, and most were also milky white in the group treated with the combination of the three drugs (Fig. 1B). In the ATCC 29213-infected groups, the mammary glands varied in color; the blank control group had a normal mammary gland color, the infection control group had purple mammary glands, most of the glands in the
Inhibition of drug resistance of \textit{Staphylococcus aureus} 483

MCZ- and TZ-treated groups were red, and those of the CXN-treated and combination-treated groups were mostly milky white (Fig. 1C). Histopathology of mammary tissue by the hematoxylin and eosin stain (H&E) was observed (Fig. 2A, and 2B). No obvious pathological changes were found in the blank control group, which displayed normal acinar mammary glands and neat rows of acinar epithelial cells with prolactin. A large number of bacterial lumps and detached cells were seen in the infection control group, and both had red blood cell infiltrate observed in the interstitial space. The agglomerated cell mass was seen

Fig. 1A i 1B. Clinical observations of mammary tissue of mouse infected with \textit{Staphylococcus aureus} ATCC 29213 or MRSA135 before and after treatment with the drugs.
in the acinus, and large numbers of lymphocyte infiltrate were observed in the interstitium. In the MCZ or TZ monotherapy groups, epithelial cells were swollen, obvious bacterial masses were visible, and lymphocytes had infiltrated the stroma. Few lymphocytes and certain bacterial masses were observed in the CXN group. In the combination group, few lymphocytes and very few bacteria were visible, in addition to a lack of cell shedding. The results showed that, in addition to the known effect of CXN monotherapy, the combination of CXN, TZ, and MCZ has obvious therapeutic effects against infection by both strains of *S. aureus* tested.

In the group treated with the combination of the three drugs, most of the pathological changes were milder than the CXN treatment group.

**S. aureus count results.** Colony counts from mice of the clinical strain MRSA135-infected group showed that the bacterial concentration was $6.96 \times 10^7$ CFU/ml without therapy. Following treatment, the bacterial concentration in mice of the MCZ-treatment group was $2.23 \times 10^7$ CFU/ml; in the TZ-treatment group it was $1.73 \times 10^7$ CFU/ml; after CXN treatment it was $3.20 \times 10^6$ CFU/ml ($p = 0.0447 < 0.05$), and after the combination therapy with CXN, TZ, and MCZ it was $1.10 \times 10^6$ CFU/ml ($p = 0.0427 < 0.05$) (Fig. 3A). The difference between the CXN monotherapy and the three-drug treatment groups was significant ($p = 0.0040 < 0.01$) (Fig. 3D).

**Cytokine detection in a mouse model of mastitis.** Serum supernatants were assayed for TNF-α, IL-6 and IFN-γ levels using an ELISA kit (Fig. 4). The cytokines measured in the sera of mice infected with ATCC 29213 (the ATCC 29213 infected group) were as follows: the infected group had significantly increased levels of TNF-α, IL-6, and IFN-γ when compared to those in the control group ($p = 0.0260$, $p = 0.0348$, $p < 0.0001$, respectively) (Fig. 4A, 4C, and 4E). There was no significant difference in TNF-α, IL-6, and IFN-γ levels between mice treated with MCZ when compared with those of the control group. The levels of IL-6 and IFN-γ in the TZ-treated group were significantly lower than those in the ATCC 29213-infected group ($p = 0.0176$, $p = 0.0046$), but there was no significant difference in TNF-α levels. The levels of TNF-α, IL-6, and IFN-γ in the group of mice treated with three drugs together were significantly lower than those in the infected group ($p = 0.0016$, $p = 0.0245$, $p < 0.0001$, respectively). The levels of TNF-α, IL-6, and IFN-γ in the group of mice treated with three drugs together were significantly lower than those in the infected group ($p = 0.0016$, $p = 0.0245$, $p < 0.0001$, respectively). The levels of TNF-α, IL-6, and IFN-γ in the group of mice treated with three drugs together were significantly lower than those in the infected group ($p = 0.0016$, $p = 0.0245$, $p < 0.0001$, respectively).
Inhibition of drug resistance of *Staphylococcus aureus*

485

- **The ATCC 29213-infected group**:
  - $p = 0.0004$, $p = 0.0136$, $p < 0.0001$.
- The levels of TNF-$\alpha$ and IFN-$\gamma$ in the group of mice treated with three drugs together were significantly lower than those in the ATCC 29213-infected group ($p = 0.0084$, $p = 0.0280$).

**The cytokine results in the MRSA135-infected mice (the MRSA135-infected group)** were as follows: the MRSA135-infected group had significantly higher levels of IL-6 and IFN-$\gamma$ than those in the control group ($p = 0.0185$, $p = 0.0148$, respectively) (Fig. 4B, 4D, and 4F). The levels of TNF-$\alpha$ and IL-6 in the MCZ-treated group were not significantly different from those the MRSA135-infected group.

---

Fig. 2. Histopathological observations for each group of mice (control, infected, and treated with the drugs).
group, but the IFN-γ levels were significantly decreased ($p = 0.0434$). There were no significant differences in TNF-α, IL-6, and IFN-γ levels in the TZ-treated group compared with those of the MRSA135-infected group.

The levels of IL-6 and IFN-γ in the CXN-treated group were significantly lower than those the MRSA135-infected group ($p = 0.0191$, $p = 0.0262$, respectively), but there was no significant difference in TNF-α levels.
Inhibition of drug resistance of *Staphylococcus aureus*

The levels of TNF-α, IL-6, and IFN-γ in mice treated with the three drugs together were significantly lower than those of the MRSA135-infected group (*p* = 0.0230, *p* = 0.0051, *p* = 0.0060, respectively). The TNF-α levels in mice treated with the three drugs together were significantly lower than those of the MRSA135-infected group (*p* = 0.0010). In summary, treatment with CXN alone or with the combination of three drugs was capable of inhibiting the expression of TNF-α and IL-6.

**Discussion**

A recent report indicated that developing of new natural compounds or combination therapies should be a focus on the fight against *S. aureus* (Celenza et al. 2012; Dickey et al. 2017) Combinations of antibiotics have been previously used to treat bacterial infections, including pathogens that cannot be suppressed or killed by a single antibiotic or infection with a multiplicity of microbial species (Navon-Venezia et al. 2005). A single antibiotic is hardly capable of killing bacteria that possess multiple drug resistance mechanisms against broad-spectrum β-lactams and aminoglycosides antibiotics (Wax 2008). However, bacteria can be inactivated through the joint use of a synergistically active antibacterial agent along with the antibiotic (Mascaretti 2003; Tegos and Mylonakis 2012). Combination therapy can improve the antibacterial effect and reduce the risk of drug resistance during treatment, thereby reducing drug toxicity (Tegos and Mylonakis 2012; Breser et al. 2018). In addition, it has been found that when synthetic peptides of host defense bind to conventional antibiotics, synergistic effects can reduce the concentration of antibiotics required to eradicate certain bacterial strains of interest (Rudilla et al. 2016). Alternatively, the two antimicrobial agents combination can also neutralize the biofilm development (Hwang et al. 2013). However, the antibiotic enhancement remains a challenge, and clinical treatment of bovine mastitis also lacks preclinical animal and clinical data to validate its utility (Tse et al. 2017). This study demonstrates that the drug combination provides good effects in the *in vitro* assays and in the *in vivo* treatment of mouse mastitis, and can provide a basis for clinical development. Following the CLSI recommendations, supplementary tests should be performed, even when the penicillin MIC (≤ 0.12 mg/l) is within the drug-sensitive range *in vitro* (CLSI 2015). The combination of TZ and β-lactam antibiotics may enhance efficacy against *S. aureus* as a synergistic effect. In this study, the results of *in vivo* experiments indicated that the concentration of cloxacillin alone (20 mg/kg/d) was higher than in the combination with the two other drugs (0.75 mg/kg/d), and the treatment effect was better for the combination of drugs. Thus, this study indicates the concentration of drugs that reduce drug resistance when used synergistically, providing some new ideas for drug resistance research.

Previous studies reported that TZ functions as an external pump inhibitor, and MCZ acts as an autolytic inducer against *S. aureus* (Pule et al. 2016). Therefore, we investigated these two drugs in combination with CXN to inhibit the resistance of *S. aureus* through the induction of bacterial autolysis, thus enhancing the antibacterial effect of CXN. In this study, the drug susceptibility results showed that *S. aureus* had particular resistance to CXN. Again, the two drugs showed a synergistic effect in inhibiting *S. aureus*. The synergistic effect of CXN and MCZ was better that of CXN and TZ. The synergistic effect of the three drugs studied not only reduced the concentration of CXN required but also enhanced the antibacterial effect. Altogether, our results suggested that...
treatment with a combination of TZ and CXN showed a stronger inhibitory effect against *S. aureus* *in vitro* when compared to the effect of CXN monotherapy. When TZ and CXN were used in combination, the MIC value was significantly reduced. In the checkerboard test, the FICI model is commonly used to determine the synergy between anti-staphylococcal drugs. Moreover, the *in vivo* dosage of the administered combination compound was determined by the ratio of *in vitro* synergistic combination of the MIC values, the single *in vivo* doses administered in mouse studies or calculated from the other animal studies already reported.

---

**Fig. 4. Drug effects on the cytokine level in mouse mastitis models.**

(A) Serum IFN-γ level in mice infected with ATCC 29213; (B) Serum IFN-γ level in mice infected with MRSA135; (C) Serum IL-6 level in mice infected with ATCC 29213; (D) Serum IL-6 level in mice infected with MRSA135; (E) Serum TNF-α level in mice infected with ATCC 29213; (F) Serum TNF-α level in mice infected with MRSA135; MCZ – miconazole; TZ – thioridazine; CXN – cloxacillin; MCZ + TZ + CXN – combination of miconazole, thioridazine, cloxacillin. The * on the horizontal line indicates a significant difference analysis between the CXN group and the three-drug group. *P < 0.05, **P < 0.01, ***P < 0.0001.
In *S. aureus*-induced mouse mastitis, cytokines released by immune cells can aggravate the inflammatory response of mastitis (De and Mukherjee 2009). It has been suggested that TNF-α, IL-1β, and IL-6 may play an important role in the mechanism of milk rupture (Persson et al. 2003). *In vivo* treatment of *S. aureus*-induced mouse mastitis showed that CXN monotherapy inhibited inflammation and resolved the redness of mouse mammarys. The inflammatory response was lower in both the MCZ-treated and TZ-treated groups compared with the CXN-treated group. Redness of mammary glands was alleviated in the three-drug treatment group, and there were fewer inflammatory cells in the tissue section than in the other groups. In the pathological changes, it was shown that in both mice groups infected with the bacteria, most of the pathological changes were milder in the group treated with the combination of the three drugs than the CXN-treated group. Our results showed that the combination of three drugs could significantly inhibit the expression of TNF-α, IFN-γ, and IL-6, both in vitro and in vivo. Cytokine assays in mice sera revealed that CXN alone induced IL-6, IFN-γ, and TNF-α in the ATCC 29213-infected mouse groups, and the combination of the three drugs significantly reduced IL-6, IFN-γ, and TNF-α concentrations. The levels of TNF-α and IFN-γ in the sera of mice treated with three drugs simultaneously were significantly lower than those in the CXN-treated group. In the MRSA135-infected mouse group, CXN alone significantly reduced IL-6 and IFN-γ levels but did not significantly reduce the level of TNF-α. The combination of the three drugs significantly reduced IL-6, IFN-γ, and TNF-α concentrations. The level of TNF-α in the sera of mice treated with three drugs simultaneously was significantly lower than those in the CXN-treated group. Therefore, the results demonstrated that the combined use of the three drugs has a significant therapeutic effect on mastitis in mice infected with *S. aureus*, which may be due to the inhibition of the production of inflammatory cytokines by these three drugs applied together.

**Conclusions**

In our study, we investigated the effects of TZ, MCZ, and CXN on *S. aureus*, as well as the antibacterial effect of the combination of the three drugs, both in vitro and in vivo. We found that a bacterial efflux pump inhibitor and an autolysis inducer could be used in combination to inactivate the drug resistance of *S. aureus*, thus enhancing the efficacy of the antibiotic CXN. To enhance our resources against the bacterial attack, the research on gene expression effects after the combination therapy should be explored in further studies.

**List of abbreviations**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Abbreviation</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MRSA</td>
<td>methicillin-resistant <em>S. aureus</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TZ</td>
<td>thioridazine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MCZ</td>
<td>miconazole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CXN</td>
<td>cloxacillin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIC</td>
<td>(the minimum inhibitory concentration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TNF-α</td>
<td>tumor necrosis factor-α</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IL-1β</td>
<td>interleukin 1β</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IL-6</td>
<td>interleukin 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IĸB</td>
<td>K-B inhibitor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NF-KB</td>
<td>nuclear factor K-B</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CTCC</td>
<td>(the China Type Culture Collection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ATCC</td>
<td>(American Type Culture Collection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FIC</td>
<td>(the fractional inhibitory concentration)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Authors’ contributions**

Participated in research design: L. Yu.
Conducted experiments: W. Luan, X. Wang.
Mice model construction: H. Xu, C. Wang.
Performed data analysis: Y. An, S. Li.
Figures making: Y. Wang, K. Shen.
Wrote or contributed to the writing of the manuscript: L. Yu, X. Liu.
Guide all the aspects of the study: M. Liu, L. Yu.

**Ethics approval and consent to participate**

Mice were housed in miniature isolation cages and were free to receive food and water. The laboratory temperature is 24 ± 1°C and the relative humidity is 40–80%. All animal studies were conducted in accordance with experimental practices and standards approved by the Animal Welfare and Research Ethics Committee of Jilin University (No. IZ-2009-008). *In vivo* studies in mice were performed under isoflurane anesthesia and every effort was made to meet animal welfare requirements.

**Funding**

This work was supported by the National Key R&D Program of China (2016YFD0501302, 2017YFD0502200); the National Nature Science Foundation of China (No. 81801972, 31172364); the Fund for Science & Technology Development of Jilin Province (20150110108JC); the Important National Science and Technology Specific Projects (2012ZX10003002); the Program for New Century Excellent Talents in University (NCET-09-0434); the Project of the Education Department of Jilin Province (No. 2016444); the Science, Technology and Innovation Commission of Shenzhen Municipality (No. JCYJ2016031100720906, JSGG20160301100442775).

Thanks to all teachers and students of the Institute of Zoonosis for their help in this experiment. Thanks to Xinrui Wang and Yi Xin for the support of this experiment.

**Conflict of interest**

The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

**Literature**


https://doi.org/10.1111/febs.12801


https://doi.org/10.1093/femsre/fux007

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.vetmic.2012.10.007


https://doi.org/10.1038/nature09074

https://doi.org/10.1038/33908

https://doi.org/10.1086/595011

https://doi.org/10.1086/515998-018-23521-0

https://doi.org/10.1093/jac/dkn417

https://doi.org/10.1093/jac/dk291

https://doi.org/10.1007/s00253-007-0898-8

https://doi.org/10.1038/s00284-012-0239-8

https://doi.org/10.1093/febs/12801

https://doi.org/10.1007/s11520-008-9174-x

https://doi.org/10.1016/0167-6257(97)00032-2

https://doi.org/10.1016/S0924-8579(03)00205-X

https://doi.org/10.1056/NEJM199808203390806

https://doi.org/10.1007/s10582-012-9364-6

https://doi.org/10.1007/s12879-016-2172-0

https://doi.org/10.1093/jac/dkn417

https://doi.org/10.1093/jac/dk291

https://doi.org/10.1086/515998-018-23521-0

https://doi.org/10.1086/595011

https://doi.org/10.1093/femsre/fux007


Introduction

Free-living wild birds are regarded as one of the indicators of a healthy environment. However, they also may be regarded as potential carriers of human-pathogenic viral, bacterial, fungal, and protozoan agents. Free-living rock pigeons (*Columba livia*), are found in large flocks within major cities around the world. They live in close proximity to humans, particularly in public parks, on rooftops, and sometimes close to catering establishments. Numerous reports highlight that pigeon fecal droppings in public areas are a source of bacterial infectious agents, such as *Salmonella*, *Campylobacter*, and *E. coli* O157, and that they may significantly affect public health (Abulreesh et al. 2007; Abulreesh 2014).

Carriage of pathogenic yeast in pigeon feces is a matter of growing interest and has been investigated worldwide, with much focus on the *Cryptococcus* species. Wu et al. (2012) reported the presence of eight different genera of yeast, such as *Cryptococcus*, *Candida*, and *Rhodotorula*, in pigeon feces. The prevalence of two genera *Cryptococcus* and *Rhodotorula* was high. None of the yeast isolates exhibited any resistance to the antifungal drugs tested; however, all pathogenic *Cryptococcus* species were positive for virulence determinants like urease activity, growth at 37°C, melanin production, the *PLB* and *CAP* genes. This is the first report on the molecular diversity of yeast species, particularly, *Cryptococcus* species and their virulence attributes in pigeon fecal droppings in Saudi Arabia.

**Key words:** *Cryptococcus*, pigeon, fecal droppings, antifungal susceptibility, virulence genes, yeast

Diversity, Virulence Factors, and Antifungal Susceptibility Patterns of Pathogenic and Opportunistic Yeast Species in Rock Pigeon (*Columba livia*) Fecal Droppings in Western Saudi Arabia

HUSSEIN H. ABULREESH1,2,*, SAMEER R. ORGANJI1,2, KHALED ELBANNA1,2,3, GAMAL E.H. OSMAN1,2,4, MESHAL H.K. ALMALKI1,2, AHMED Y. ABDEL-MALEK5, ABDULLAH A.K. GHYATHUDDIN6,7 and IQBAL AHMAD8

1Department of Biology, Faculty of Applied Science, Umm Al-Qura University, Makkah, Saudi Arabia
2Research Laboratories Center, Faculty of Applied Science, Umm Al-Qura University, Makkah, Saudi Arabia
3Department of Agricultural Microbiology, Faculty of Agriculture, Fayoum University, Fayoum, Egypt
4Microbial Genetics Department, Agricultural Genetic Engineering Research Institute (AGERI), Giza, Egypt
5Botany and Microbiology Department, Faculty of Science, Assiut University, Assiut, Egypt
6Fakieh Poultry Farms, Makkah, Saudi Arabia
7Department of Biological Sciences, King Abdulaziz University, Jeddah, Saudi Arabia
8Department of Agricultural Microbiology, Faculty of Agricultural Sciences, Aligarh Muslim University, Aligarh, India

Submitted 19 June 2019, revised 28 September 2019, accepted 29 September 2019

**Abstract**

Bird fecal matter is considered a potential source of pathogenic microbes such as yeast species that contaminate the environment. Therefore, it needs to be scrutinized to assess potential environmental health risks. The aim of this study was to investigate the diversity of the yeasts in pigeon fecal droppings, their antifungal susceptibility patterns, and virulence factors. We used culturing techniques to detect the yeasts in pigeon fecal droppings. The isolates were then characterized based on colony morphologies, microscopic examinations, and biochemical reactions. The molecular identification of all yeast isolates was performed by sequencing of the amplified ITS gene. Genes encoding virulence factors *CAP1*, *CAP59*, and *PLB* were also detected. Antifungal susceptibility patterns were examined by the disk diffusion method. A total of 46 yeast-like isolates were recovered, and they belonged to nine different genera, namely, *Cryptococcus*, *Saccharomyces*, *Rhodotorula*, *Candida*, *Meyerozyma*, *Cyberlindnera*, *Rhodosporidium*, *Millerozyma*, and *Lodderomyces*. The prevalence of two genera *Cryptococcus* and *Rhodotorula* was high. None of the yeast isolates exhibited any resistance to the antifungal drugs tested; however, all pathogenic *Cryptococcus* species were positive for virulence determinants like urease activity, growth at 37°C, melanin production, the *PLB* and *CAP* genes. This is the first report on the molecular diversity of yeast species, particularly, *Cryptococcus* species and their virulence attributes in pigeon fecal droppings in Saudi Arabia.

*Corresponding author: H.H. Abulreesh, Department of Biology, Faculty of Applied Science, Umm Al-Qura University, Makkah, Saudi Arabia; e-mail: hhabulreesh@uqu.edu.sa
© 2019 Hussein H. Abulreesh et al.
This work is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivatives 4.0 License (https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/).
and *Rhodotorula*, in pigeon fecal droppings in Beijing, China. They concluded that pigeon feces are a vector for medically important yeast species. Similarly, in Brazil, Costa et al. (2010) reported the predominance of *Cryptococcus*, *Candida*, and *Rhodotorula* species in pigeon feces. Other reports from Egypt (Mahmoud 1999), the Canary Islands (Rosario et al. 2010), India (Xavier et al. 2013), and Sweden (Mattsson et al. 1999) highlighted the diversity of *Cryptococcus* species found in pigeon fecal droppings and the role of domestic pigeons as potential source of environmental pathogenic yeast. Soltani et al. (2013) even suggested a direct link between pathogenic yeast flora in pigeon feces and human infections.

The genus *Cryptococcus* is a basidiomycete yeast belonging to the *Tremellales* class. The genus *Cryptococcus* consists of two species complexes: *C. neoformans* species complex (comprise of two species: *C. neoformans* and *C. deneoformans*), and *C. gattii* species complex (comprises of five species: *C. gattii*; *C. tetragattii*; *C. decagattii*; *C. deuterogattii* and *C. bacillisporus*); these species are known for their potential clinical significance. *C. neoformans* species complex is responsible for cryptococcosis in humans, an infection that affects the lungs, the brain, and spinal cord (central nervous system) that usually affect HIV patients and other immunocompromised individuals, while *C. gattii* species complex causes serious infections and immunocompetent as well immunocompromised individuals. These species are commonly found in the excreta of wild birds, particularly pigeons, as well as soil, rotting vegetables, wood, and associated with certain species of plants. Cryptococcosis is not a contagious disease, however, it is acquired from environmental exposure to *Cryptococcus* species. Recent epidemiological data suggest that there are around 220,000 annual cases of cryptococcal meningitis in HIV patients worldwide. Therefore, cryptococcal meningitis may be the leading cause of death among HIV patients (Cogliati 2013; Hagen et al. 2015; Rajasingham et al. 2017; Esher et al. 2018; Magalhães Pinto et al. 2019).

Molecular identification tools such as real-time PCR, multiplex PCR, and RFLP PCR have been successful in detecting and identifying various yeast species in clinical and environmental samples. Furthermore, the identification of yeast-based on fungal ribosomal DNA (rDNA) has become popular as an accurate molecular tool. This tool allows for the detection of 18S and 26S subunits of rDNA that are separated by the internal transcribed spacers ITS1 and ITS2 (Pincus et al. 2007).

The city of Makkah is a major attraction for people around the world visiting for religious and spiritual purposes. Hence, the study of biological contamination of the environment by pigeons may be of great significance from a public health perspective. Very little information exists regarding the diversity and characterization of yeast species found in pigeon fecal droppings in Saudi Arabia, and particularly in Makkah city. The only available report describing the presence of *C. neoformans* in pigeon fecal droppings relied upon the phenotypical characterization of the isolates (Abulreesh et al. 2015). It did not involve the molecular identification of those isolates. The current study is, therefore, the first to report on the molecular diversity of yeast genera and their antifungal susceptibility patterns in pigeon feces within the city of Makkah, western Saudi Arabia. The paper also describes for the first time, the carriage of different genes encoding virulence factors among *Cryptococcus* and other yeast species found in pigeon feces in western Saudi Arabia.

### Experimental

#### Materials and Methods

**Sampling.** A total of 100 samples of dried pigeon fecal droppings were collected from various locations within the city of Makkah, western Saudi Arabia, between May and November 2018. Each fecal sample was collected in a sterile universal bottle, protected from direct sunlight and transported to the laboratory on ice. All samples were processed within 6 h of collection.

**Yeast isolation.** Yeast species were isolated from pigeon fecal dropping following the methodology previously described by Abulreesh et al. (2015). First, 10 g of fecal droppings from each location was aseptically transferred to a flask containing 0.9 % saline solution with chloramphenicol (200 µg l⁻¹). Then the mixture was shaken for 20 min and allowed to settle for 30 min. An aliquot of 0.5 ml of each supernatant was streaked onto Sabouraud dextrose agar (SDA) (Oxoid, Basingstoke, UK). Plates were incubated at 25°C and were examined daily for ten days to observe the growth of yeast. Individual colonies with the mucous appearance and yeast-like colonial morphology were selected and subcultured on SDA to obtain pure cultures.

**Yeast identification.** The selected colonies were microscopically examined for typical yeast cell morphology, pseudomycelium (specific for *Candida* spp.), and capsule in Indian ink preparations (in the case of *Cryptococcus* spp.). Biochemical identification for all yeast isolates included carbohydrate and nitrate assimilation (Teodoro et al. 2013), urease reaction on, urea agar base (Christensen's medium) (Oxoid, Basingstoke, UK) (Canteros et al. 1996), production of melanin on esculin agar (Oxoid), and ability to grow at 37°C on SDA (Abulreesh et al. 2015).

**Molecular identification.** All yeast isolates were identified at a molecular level by the detection of the internal transcribed spacer (ITS) regions. The ITS1-
Detection of virulence-encoding genes. The molecular detection of virulence-encoding genes, such as the capsular genes (CAP1 and CAP59) specific for Cryptococcus spp. and the phospholipase gene (PLB1) was performed on yeast isolates previously identified by ITS sequencing. CAP1 is a 700 bp long gene on chromosome IV and is a part of the MAT locus that encodes a capsule-synthesis associated protein. Primers used for CAP1 were, 5’-CGTTCGCGATAGAGAGAGGA-3’ (forward) and 5’-CTCTACGTCGAGC-3’ (reverse). CAP59 is a 502 bp long gene on chromosome I and encodes for a capsule-synthesis associated protein. Primers used for CAP59 were, 5’-CTCTACGTCGAGC-3’ (forward) and 5’-TCCGCTGCACAAG-3’ (reverse).

Antifungal susceptibility testing. To determine the antifungal susceptibility patterns, the agar disk diffusion method was employed as described by CLSI (2008). Four antifungal agents were used to examine the susceptibility patterns of the yeast species recovered from pigeon feces: Ciclopirox-Olamine (50 µg); Clotrimazole (10 µg); Nystatin (100 IU) and Fluconazole (25 µg), disks were purchased from Liofilchem Inc. (Waltham, USA). Fresh culture of each of the identified species was inoculated using swabs on the surface of Muller Hinton agar (Oxoid), plates supplemented with 2.0% glucose. Plates were incubated for 36 h at the optimum temperature for each fungal species. The sensitivity of the species against the antifungal compounds was determined by measuring the diameter of inhibition zones. A diameter of ≥ 15 mm for nystatin and ≥ 20 mm for the three antifungal agents was considered as susceptible. Susceptibility breakpoints of antifungal drugs used in our study are not species related (CLSI 2008). C. albicans ATCC 90028 was used as control.

Results

Yeast diversity in pigeon feces. A total of 46 presumptive yeast isolates representing nine different genera, were recovered from pigeon fecal samples collected within the city of Makkah. Table I consolidates the phenotypic characterization and molecular identification of each isolate. Cryptococcus spp. accounted for 41.3% of all the isolates (19 isolates). There were four different species belonging to the genus Cryptococcus; C. neoforms (11 isolates); C. albicans (5 isolates), C. gattii (2 isolates), and C. liquefaciens (1 isolate) (Fig. 1 and 2). Surprisingly, Candida spp. were almost absent, with only one isolate (2.1%) identified to be C. glabrata, however, other Candida-related genera such as Meyerozyma guilliermondii (8.7%) were present. Saccharomyces cerevisiae made up 10.9% of the isolates recovered from pigeon feces (Fig. 1), Lodderomyces elongisporus, Millerzyma farinosa, and Cyberlindmara fabianii were also present at an abundance of 4.34%, 6.5%, and 6.5%, respectively (Fig. 1). Two species belonging to Rhodotorula, R. glutinis (4.34%) and R. mucilaginosa (10.9 %) as well as Rhodosporidium puckdigenum (4.34 % were identified in the pigeon fecal samples (Table I, Fig. 1).

Detection of virulence factors. The virulence factors were detected using (i) conventional methods, such as urease activity, and melanin production, and (ii) molecular methods probing for capsular (CAP1 and CAP59) and phospholipase (PLB1) genes.

Table I exhibits the urease activity and melanin production of all isolates. Urease activity was observed in almost all the four isolated Cryptococcus species. R. glutinis and R. puckdigenum were the only non-Cryptococcus species that showed positive activity for urease. Melanin production was only observed in all Cryptococcus species.

5.8S-ITS2 fragment was amplified using universal primers ITS1 (TCC GTA GGT GAA CCT GCG G) and ITS4 (TCC TCC GCT TAT TGA TAT GC) (White et al. 1990). Total DNA was extracted from colonies using the DNeasy Plant Mini kit (QIAGEN, Hilden, Germany), according to the manufacturer’s procedure. Amplification was performed in 50 µl reaction volume, containing 5.0 µl 10 × PCR Buffer, 4 µl dNTP, 0.5 µl Taq, 1.0 µl ITS1 and ITS4, 3.0 µl genomic DNA, and 35.5 µl distilled water. The PCR protocol comprised of initial denaturation at 94°C for 5 min, followed by 35 cycles of 95°C for 1 min, annealing at 50°C for 1 min, and extension at 72°C for 1 min, followed by a final extension at 72°C for 10 min. The PCR products were purified using a QIAquick PCR Purification Kit (QIAGEN) and sequenced in both directions using the amplification primers on an ABI3730 automated sequencer (Applied Biosystems, Foster City, CA, USA). BLASTN (http://blast.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov) was employed to confirm the identified strains (Wu et al. 2012).
Table II shows the presence and absence of the CAP1, CAP59 and PLB1 genes for all isolates. The CAP1 gene was detected in six of 11 Cryptococcus neoformans isolates, while the CAP59 gene was detected in the other five isolates. Two isolates of C. gattii also possessed the CAP59 gene (Fig. 3). The PLB1 gene
Diversity of yeasts in pigeon feces

Fig. 2. Neighbor-joining tree showing the estimated phylogenetic relationship of the Cryptococcus strains (shown in blue) and other closely related strains. Bootstrap values out of 100 are given at the nodes, based on the sequence of ITS region (amplify the ITS1-5.8S-ITS2 fragment). Saccharomyces cerevisiae strain AUMC 10235 (KX029125.1) as out group.

Saccharomyces cerevisiae strain AUMC 10235 (KX029125.1)

Fig. 3. Ethidium bromide stained agarose gel electrophoresis resolving the PCR Screening amplification fragments for the presence of CAP1 panel A lanes: 2 (Y33), 3 (Y38) (~730 bp), CAP59 panel B lanes 2 (Y1), 3 (Y3), 4 (Y21), 5 (Y5), 6 (Y20) and 7 (Y9) (~520 bp) and PLB1 Panel C lanes: 2 (Y44) and 3 (Y46) (~853 bp). Lane 1: 100 bp marker and lane 4 panel C: 1 Kbp ladder. Y1, Y5, Y9, Y20, Y33, Y38, Y46 = Cryptococcus neoformans Y44 = Saccharomyces cerevisiae Y3, Y21 = Cryptococcus gattii
was detected in three Cryptococcus species, C. neoformans; C. albidos, and C. gattii but not in C. liquefaciens. C. glabrata and S. cerevisiae were also positive for the PLBI gene (Fig. 3).

**Antifungal susceptibility patterns.** None of the 46 yeast isolates showed resistance to any of the antifungal drugs, i.e., Ciclopirox-Olamine; Clotrimazole; Fluconazole and Nystatin used in this study (Table III).

**Discussion**

The presence of yeast species, especially the pathogenic ones, in pigeon faecal droppings and the role of pigeons in the dissemination and epidemiology of these pathogenic species have been investigated worldwide. However, in Saudi Arabia, there is a dearth of information regarding the environmental diversity of yeast,
including the pathogenic species. Abulreesh et al. (2015) were the first to report about *C. neoformans* in pigeon fecal droppings in Saudi Arabia. Their report was based on phenotypical identification of the presumptive isolates, and no molecular identification was performed to confirm the results. The aim of this work was to further investigate the diversity of *Cryptococcus* and other yeast species in pigeon excreta, in addition to their virulence factors and antifungal susceptibility patterns.

**Diversity of yeast species in pigeon feces.** In this study, nine different genera of yeast were found in pigeon fecal droppings, in comparison to other studies conducted elsewhere, the current study has identified the most diverse yeast species ever reported. For example, Wu et al. (2012) reported six different yeast species in pigeon feces from various locations in Beijing, China. In our study, we reported *C. neoformans*, *C. albidus*, and *C. gattii*, with *C. neoformans* being the most prevalent than other species. These species have frequently been associated with pigeon fecal droppings in Brazil (Costa et al. 2010), China (Wu et al. 2012), the Canary Islands (Rosario et al. 2010), Iran (Hashemi et al. 2014), Thailand (Tangwattanachuleeporn et al. 2013), India (Xavier et al. 2013), Mexico (Canónico-González et al. 2013), Korea (Chae et al. 2012), and countries in the Middle East and North Africa region (Mahmoud 1999; Mseddi et al. 2011; Abbass et al. 2017). One of our isolates is *C. liquefaciens*, which has not been reported in pigeon excreta to the best of our knowledge. We are the first to report its presence in pigeon excreta in the Middle East and Asia. In General, *Cryptococcus* spp. thrive in pigeon fecal droppings due to the high content of urea and organic matter (Costa et al. 2010; Abulreesh et al. 2015).

Similar to the previous studies, we found that *S. cerevisiae* is less common than other saprophytic yeast species in pigeon feces (Wu et al. 2012; Rosario Medina et al. 2017). Although *S. cerevisiae* has no veterinary significance, its presence in bird excreta may be due to the physico-chemical nature of the droppings that provide a rich environment for yeasts to grow (Cafarchia et al. 2008).

*Candida* species, especially *C. albicans* have also been frequently found in pigeon excreta (Wu et al. 2012; Rosario Medina et al. 2017). However, *C. albicans* was not detected in our study, instead, *C. glabrata* was the only *Candida* species encountered. Other *Candida*-related genera, *M. guilliermondii* (formerly *Candida guilliermondii*), and *Cyberlindnera fabianii* (formerly *Candida fabianii*), were also present in this study, the former has been isolated in pigeon feces in Spain (Rosario Medina et al. 2017), while the latter has been very rarely detected in pigeon excreta.

We detected two other genera in our study, *M. farinosa* (formerly *Pichia farinosa*), and *Rhodosporidium paludigenum*. Both have not been, detected in pigeon or other bird excreta worldwide. On the other hand, *R. mucilaginosa* and *R. glutinis* are very commonly found in pigeon fecal droppings (Wu et al. 2012; Marenzoni et al. 2016; Abbass et al. 2017). However, *Lodderomyces elongisporus* has seldom been reported in pigeon fecal droppings (Wu et al. 2012). It is worth noting that due to the method of sampling we adopted in the current study,
environmental contamination of fecal samples (e.g. from soil) cannot be ruled out and may play, in part, role in the diverse yeast genera reported in our study.

**Virulence factors of yeast species isolated from pigeon excreta.** Virulence factors play a vital role in pathogenesis. Various *Cryptococcus* species, like *C. neoformans*, *C. gattii*, and *C. albicans* possess an arsenal of such molecules. These factors enable them to successfully invade hosts, to resist defense mechanisms of their immune system and to cause infection, especially in the immunocompromised individuals. The prominent capsule of *Cryptococcus* species is an important virulence factor. All the *Cryptococcus* species isolated in this study displayed capsules in Indian ink preparations, as observed under the microscope. On a molecular level, the CAP1 gene was detected in 54.55% of *C. neoformans* isolates, whereas, the CAP59 gene was detected in the rest of the isolates. The *C. gattii* exhibited only the CAP59 gene. The formation of the capsule by the *Cryptococcus* species was induced by many environmental conditions that include pH, CO\(_2\), levels and iron deprivation (Alspaugh 2015). The polysaccharide capsule helps *Cryptococcus* species to proliferate within the phagocytic cells and to inhibit host any immune response. Once it has invaded the host cell, and colonized the vacuole, *Cryptococcus* will survive by the aid of the capsule and replicate despite the acidic nature of the vacuole (Srikanta et al. 2014). Both of the CAP1 and CAP59 genes are specific to *C. neoformans* and *C. gattii*, this explains the absence of these genes in other encapsulated isolates such as *C. liquefaciens*, *C. glabrata*, and *Rhodotorula* species.

Phospholipase is another virulence factor that helps the pathogenesis of *Cryptococcus* and other pathogenic yeast species. Phospholipase activity can alter the microenvironment of infection and can facilitate *Cryptococcus* species to survive better within the host cells (Alspaugh 2015). All *Cryptococcus* species detected in this study, except for *C. liquefaciens*, were positive for the PLB1 gene, it was also detected in *C. glabrata*. The presence of the PLB1 gene was also noted in *S. cerevisiae* isolates. The ability of phospholipase to hydrolyze phospholipids and to produce several bioactive compounds has given *S. cerevisiae* its industrial potential.

Melanin is a known protective determinant for *Cryptococcus* against environmental stressors and, hence, considered a virulence factor (Alspaugh 2015). Similarly, urease activity has been associated with pathogenesis, in pathogenic yeasts such as the *Cryptococcus* species. The ammonia produced by urease activity damages the host cell endothelium; thus, the yeast to transmigrate toward the central nervous system (Feder et al. 2015). It is suggested that capsules, melanin production, and high-temperature growth (at 37°C) are key virulence determinants for pathogenic and opportunistic yeasts (Boral et al. 2018). All these characteristics were observed for the isolates of *Cryptococcus* species in this study.

In general, several environmental yeast species possess the similar virulence factors as their pathogenic clinical counterparts (Magalhães Pinto et al. 2019). Our study reports this notion and highlights the presence of pathogenic yeast in the fecal droppings of free-living pigeons, suggesting the pathogenic potential of these environmental species of yeast.

**Antifungal susceptibility.** None of the 46 yeast isolates representing the nine different genera reported here, was resistant to the antifungal drugs tested. These results correlate with previously reported studies, particularly for *Cryptococcus* species, that it is rare for environmental (pigeon-derived) *C. neoformans* and *C. gattii* to exhibit resistance to antifungal drugs (Costa et al. 2010; Souza et al. 2010; Tangwattanachuleeporn et al. 2013; Teodoro et al. 2013). The clinical isolates of *Cryptococcus* species exhibit similar trends of low resistance to antifungal drugs (Souza et al. 2010; Goven- der et al. 2011). Environmental and clinical samples of *C. glabrata* have previously exhibited susceptibility to some of the antifungal drugs used in this study (Nenoff et al. 2011; Lotfalikhani et al. 2018; Miranda-Cadena et al. 2018). The lack of antifungal resistance was also observed in clinical *R. mucilaginosa* isolates (Razzaq Abed and Mohammed Hussein 2017). Resistance to fluconazole appears to be common in clinical isolates of *R. mucilaginosa*, this perhaps due to the fact that most of the patients are administered with fluconazole when fungemia is diagnosed (Wirth and Goldani 2012). The resistance mechanism of *Rhodotorula* to fluconazole is not known, thus, the observation of repeated resistance may suggest intrinsic resistance in some isolates (Duggal et al. 2011). So far, no available reports have described antifungal susceptibility patterns of environmental *Rhodotorula* species, therefore, whether environmental isolates exhibit similar resistance patterns, particularly to fluconazole, remains to be elucidated.

There is a lack of scientific evidence on the antifungal susceptibility patterns of both environmentally and clinically derived isolates of *M. farinose*, *S. cerevisiae*, *R. glutinis*, *M. guilliermondii*, *C. fabianii*, *R. paludigenum*, and *L. elongisporus*. Hence, we are unable to compare and discuss our results for these yeast species.

The lack of resistance observed in these environmental isolates of yeasts, particularly pathogenic species, may be explained by the role of various environmental factors that are not fully understood. Possibly there might be unique ecological niches in the environment where environmental yeast species can acquire drug resistance, or there might be a pattern of spread of drug resistance among environmental yeast species through geo-climatic factors, such as wind activity or
global warming that yet to be explored. Bird migration has been playing an important role in the spread of multidrug resistance in bacteria; it is not clear whether it plays a similar role in yeast drug resistance (Kontoyiannis 2017). Furthermore, it was hypothesized that environmental yeast could acquire resistance to antifungal drugs in the presence of industrial waste of pollutants that could promote altered expression of genes that may occasionally occur in pathways related to resistance (Milanezi et al. 2019). It is also possible that the disk diffusion method may have influenced the susceptibility results. It is highly likely that the use of dilution method or MIC test strips would provide more accurate susceptibility results in comparison to the disk diffusion method, i.e. some of the isolates might have exhibited resistance if tested by the dilution method or MIC strips.

**Public health significance of this study.** Earlier studies have implicated that free-living pigeons spread pathogens in the environment and have established a direct link between pigeon droppings and human infections (Haag-Wackernagel and Moch 2004). In this study, we observed three different species of pathogenic *Cryptococcus* in pigeon fecal droppings in western Saudi Arabia: *C. neoformans*, *C. gattii*, and *C. albicans*. Together they make up around 39% of all yeast species found in the excreta. Different *Cryptococcus* species have been reported to cause human infections, *C. neoformans* and *C. gattii* for cryptococcosis (Cogliati 2013), *C. albicans* for fungemia (Cleveland et al. 2013), and respiratory infections (Burnik et al. 2007). In Saudi Arabia, there is only one incidence of a clinical case involving *C. neoformans*. The pathogen caused abscess and osteomyelitis in an immunocompetent individual (Al-Tawfiq et al. 2007). However, this lack of reported incidents may not truly reflect low occurrence of clinical cases in the region. In contrast, we suggest that there may have been relatively few clinical investigations of medically important fungi.

Other yeast species found in pigeon feces in this study are also implicated in human infections. *C. glabrata* has been implicated in various diseases in humans including both superficial and systemic infections, such as brain abscess (Zhu et al. 2018), vertebral column (spondylodiscitis) infection (Gagliano et al. 2018), joint infection (Koutserimpas et al. 2018), and cutaneous granuloma (Fan et al. 2018).

*R. mucilaginosa* is an environmental yeast that has emerged as a causative agent of serious and even fatal opportunistic infections, including fungemia (Kitazawa et al. 2018) and meningitis (Miceli et al. 2011) particularly in immunocompromised patients, and immunocompetent individuals. Other species identified in our study that have been implicated in severe or fatal human infections include: *C. fabianii* (Hof et al. 2017), *L. elongisporus* (Hatanaka et al. 2016), *M. guilliermondi* (Cebeci et al. 2017), and the emerging invasive infections of *S. cerevisiae* (Popiel et al. 2015).

The most commonly transmitted pathogens via pigeons continue to be *Chlamydia psittaci* and *C. neoformans* (Haag-Wackernagel and Moch 2004). Considering the relationship between environmental *C. neoformans* strains and human infection, Delgado et al. (2005) concluded that cryptococcosis could be acquired from the environmental strains in both urban and rural areas. Liaw et al. (2010) drew similar conclusions, finding strong similarities between clinical and environmental strains of *C. neoformans* and suggesting that patients might acquire yeast infection from the environment. Overall, the results of our study demonstrate that pigeon fecal droppings carried a number of pathogenic yeast species as well as emerging opportunistic yeast genera.

In Makkah city, western Saudi Arabia, massive numbers of pigeons inhabit the city. They flock in public parks, rooftops, and in close proximity to catering areas, making it almost unavoidable for humans to come in contact with their droppings. Pigeon excreta can be noted almost everywhere in the city. Additionally, dust from dried pigeon fecal droppings may contain different cryptococcal species and other opportunistic yeast. Despite the massive cleaning efforts of public spaces, dissemination of pathogenic yeast by air is inevitable, increasing the chances of acquiring infection through the respiratory system.

**Risk assessment of environmental Cryptococcus species.** *C. neoformans* and *C. gattii* are pathogenic yeasts that rarely cause infections in healthy individuals. However, immunocompromised patients, such as those who underwent organ transplant, those under medications that weaken the immune system (e.g. corticosteroid or rheumatic arthritis medications), or people with an advanced stage of HIV infection are at a high risk of getting *C. neoformans* infection. In addition, elderly individuals, over 50 years old with lung health issues may be at risk of *C. gattii* infection (Cogliati 2013). Cryptococcus infection is not contagious and there is low risk for healthy people to be infected when in contact with an infected individual (Delgado et al. 2005). However, *Cryptococcus* can infect healthy people when they inhale the dust containing the pathogens. This is common in the environment, in areas where pigeon fecal droppings exist in abundance. Every individual may inhale the yeast dust, yet they may not develop any symptoms immediately. *Cryptococcus* can stay hidden within the body and cause infection later, when the immune system is too weak to fight it (Esher et al. 2018). Currently, many countries around the world do not consider the detection of *Cryptococcus* in clinical routine work, particularly in meningitis cases. To mitigate the risk of *Cryptococcus* infections, it is necessary
to perform extensive surveillance of the environmental distribution of the pathogens and laboratory detection of Cryptococcus infections in clinical specimens. Early detection of Cryptococcus infection in individuals may help to treat them promptly and to reduce the mortality rate of infected people.

Conclusions

Pigeon fecal droppings in western Saudi Arabia were found to harbor a wide range of pathogenic and opportunistic yeast species. Although none of them were resistant to the common antifungal drugs, all pathogenic species and some of the opportunistic species did carry different virulence factors. Our study confirms that pigeon fecal droppings provide a rich environment for the growth of saprophytic yeasts, particularly Cryptococcus species. Additionally, we demonstrate that pigeons may act as reservoirs and carriers not only for pathogenic yeast (e.g. Cryptococcus and Candida), but also for opportunistic yeast species (e.g. R. mucilaginosa). This is the first report on the diversity and virulence factors of yeast species in pigeon fecal droppings in Saudi Arabia. Further investigations are required to understand the pathogenicity of these isolates in humans and animals using suitable experimental models.

© ORCID
Hussein H. Abulreesh 0000-0002-3289-696X

Acknowledgements

We are grateful to Professor Graham Wye. Scott, Department of Biological and Marine Sciences, University of Hull, the United Kingdom for his careful reading, valuable comments and editing of the manuscript. We are also grateful to Ms. Hiyam Hasan Abureesh, King Abdulaziz Hospital, Makkah, Saudi Arabia for her assistance throughout this work.

Conflict of interest

The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature


Cleveland KO, Gelfand MS, Rao V. Posaconazole as successful treatment for fungemia due to Cryptococcus albidus in a liver transplant recipient. JQIM. 2013 Apr 01;106(4):361–362. https://doi.org/10.1093/1qim/hcs133


Costa AKF, Sidrím JJC, Cordeiro RA, Brilhante RSN, Monteiro AJ, Rocha MFG. Urban pigeons (Columba livia) as a potential source of pathogenic yeasts: a focus on antifungal susceptibility of
Cryptococcal pathogenic species or non-pathogenic species complex, their clinical importance, and current research efforts in this field. Cryptococcus neoformans, Cryptococcus gattii, and other species of the Cryptococcus genus have been extensively studied for their pathogenicity, virulence factors, and clinical implications.


**The Composition of Fungal Communities in the Rumen of Gayals (Bos frontalis), Yaks (Bos grunniens), and Yunnan and Tibetan Yellow Cattle (Bos taurus)**

HOUFU WANG\(^1\), PENGFEI LI\(^1\), XUCHUAN LIU\(^2\), CHUNYONG ZHANG\(^1, 3\), QIONGFEN LU\(^1, 3\), DONGMEI XI\(^2\), RENHUI YANG\(^1\), SHULING WANG\(^1\), WENSHUN BAF\(^1\), ZHEN YANG\(^2\), RONGKANG ZHOU\(^2\), XIAO CHENG\(^2\) and JING LENG\(^1, 3\)*

1 Key Laboratory of Animal and Feed Science of Yunnan Provincial, Yunnan Agricultural University, Kunming, China
2 Faculty of Animal Science and Technology, Yunnan Agricultural University, Kunming, China

Submitted 30 May 2019, revised 17 October 2019, accepted 17 October 2019

**Abstract**

The rumen is a microbial-rich ecosystem in which rumen fungi play an important role in the feed digestion of ruminants. The composition of rumen fungi in free-range ruminants such as gayals, yaks, Tibetan yellow cattle, and the domesticated Yunnan yellow cattle was investigated by sequencing an internal transcribed spacer region 1 (ITS1) using Illumina MiSeq. A total of 285,092 optimized sequences and 904 operational taxonomic units (OTUs) were obtained from the four cattle breeds. The rumen fungi abundance and Chao and Simpson indexes were all higher in free-range ruminants than in domesticated ruminants. Three fungal phyla were identified by sequence comparison: Neocallimastigomycota, Basidiomycota, and Ascomycota. Basidiomycota and Ascomycota have very low abundance in the rumen of four breeds cattle but anaerobic fungi (AF) Neocallimastigomycota occurred in a high abundance. In Neocallimastigomycota, the dominant genera were *Piromyces*, *Anaeromyces*, *Cyllamyces*, *Neocallimastix*, and *Orpionmyces* in four cattle breeds. The composition of the major genera of Neocallimastigaceae varied greatly among the four cattle breeds. The unclassified genera were unequally distributed in gayals, yaks, Tibetan and Yunnan yellow cattle, accounting for 90.63%, 98.52%, 97.79%, and 27.01% respectively. It appears that free-range ruminants have more unknown rumen fungi than domesticated ruminants and the cattle breeds and animal diets had an impact on the diversity of rumen fungi.

**Key words:** gayals, yaks, Yunnan yellow cattle, Tibetan yellow cattle, rumen fungi, ITS-sequencing

---

**Introduction**

Ruminant animals lack the carbohydrate-active enzyme encoding genes, so feed (carbohydrate) metabolism is completely dependent on the microorganisms residing in their rumen (Kameshwar and Qin 2018). Current research on rumen fungi has focused on anaerobic rumen fungi. Anaerobic rumen fungi play a very important role in the digestion and metabolism of carbohydrates in the rumen (Gruninger et al. 2018; Kameshwar and Qin 2018). Anaerobic rumen fungi can secrete large amounts of cellulolytic enzymes. Their hyphae can destroy the cell wall structure of plant feed owing to the combination of enzymes and degradable cellulose and this improves the degradation and utilization rates of plant feed (Lee et al. 2000; Gruninger et al. 2018; Kameshwar et al. 2018). Currently, the rumen AF (anaerobic fungi) are classified into phylum Neocallimastigomycota (Gruninger et al. 2014) and Neocallimastigaceae (Hibbett et al. 2007). Neocallimastigaceae was divided into eleven genera, containing a large number of monocentric rumen AF: *Neocallimastix*, *Piromyces*, *Cyllamyces*, *Cyrillamyces*, *Orpionmyces* (Dagar et al. 2015a), *Pecoramyces* (Hanafy et al. 2017), *Feramyces*, *Liebetanzomyces* (Hanafy et al. 2018), and *Buwchfawromyces* (Griffith et al. 2015), as well as three

---

* These authors contributed equally to this work.
* Corresponding author: J. Leng, College of Animal Science and Technology, Yunnan Agricultural University, Kunming, China; Yunnan Provincial Key Laboratory of Animal and Feed Science, Yunnan Agricultural University, Kunming, China; e-mail: 2370140328@qq.com

© 2019 Houfu Wang et al.

This work is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivatives 4.0 License (https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/).
polycentric genera: Orpinomyces, Anaeromyces (Breton et al. 1990), and Cyllamyces (Emin et al. 2001). The studies have shown that these AF are important in the rumen microbial system (Orpin 1975; Ho and Barr 1995). However, recent studies have shown that Basidiomycota and Ascomycota phyla play an important role in the rumen digestion of Holstein cows and cashmere goats (Zhang et al. 2017; Han et al. 2019).

Little is known about rumen AF and most of them were identified by microscopic conventional cultivation techniques, which provides important information for rumen AF (Breton et al. 1990; Ho and Barr 1995). The limitations of these methods are mainly due to the strict growing requirements and the low survival rate but molecular biology techniques can overcome these problems (Pryce et al. 2006). The fungal ribosomal RNA gene includes a gene encoding 28S ribosomal DNA, 18S ribosomal DNA, and 5.8S ribosomal DNA, which in the internal transcribed spacer Region1 evolves rapidly (Sirohi et al. 2013; Elekwachi et al. 2017). The last-mentioned gene has the interspecies specificity and intraspecies conservation, and the length of the sequence is moderate enough to get sufficient information (Pryce et al. 2006; Campa et al. 2008; Bellemain et al. 2010). ITS sequencing is used to study the diversity of the community of rumen AF and provide genetic information for the classification and identification of fungi (Liggenstoffer et al. 2010; Koljaigel et al. 2013).

The free-range gayals are mainly distributed in the Nujiang River and Dulong River areas of Yunnan Province, China. Yaks live exclusively on the Qinghai-Tibetan Plateau, China (An et al. 2005) and are well adapted to harsh environmental conditions. Yunnan yellow cattle and Tibetan yellow cattle are common, wide-ranging cattle. Yunnan yellow cattle live in the same region as gayals and Tibetan yellow cattle in the same region as yaks (Deng et al. 2007; Leng et al. 2012). Rumen bacteria in gayals, Yunnan yellow cattle and yak have been already studied (Deng et al. 2007), but there is no research on their rumen fungi. Rumen anaerobic fungi are the first microorganisms attached to fibers during rumen microbial degradation (Bauchop 1979) and play an important role in the degradation process (Dagar et al. 2015b). Anaerobic fungi degrade lignocellulose using a large portfolio of Carbohydrate-Active enZymes (CAZymes) and penetrating hyphae that physically disrupt the ultrastructure of the plant cell wall; such action may help to increase the surface area for bacterial colonization and further enzymatic digestion (Lee et al. 2000; Gruninger et al. 2018; Kameshwar et al. 2018). Rumen anaerobic fungi have great application potential in industrial production. The AF cellulose degradation ability shows that it can increase biogas production in co-culture with methanogens (Cheng 2018). Studies have also shown that rumen AF can reduce animal energy loss by reducing CH4 (greenhouse gas) production during digestion, and it can also be used to improve the straw lignocellulosic structure in biofuels and biochemical production (Andrea et al. 2018; Oliver and Schilling 2018). These four cattle breeds are very important cattle species in China, and there are very few studies on their rumen fungi. Therefore, this paper conducted a comprehensive analysis of rumen fungi from four breeds of cattle to help us understand their rumen fungi function.

Experimental

Materials and methods

Animals and sampling. Sixteen male samples (3 ± 0.25 years old) were used in this study, including four cattle breeds and each breed comprised four cattle. Gayals and Yunnan yellow cattle were from the Nujiang Region, Yunnan Province, China (27° 46' 55.15" N, 98° 39' 49.99" E above sea level 2260 m). Yaks and Tibetan yellow cattle were from the Diqing Region, Yunnan Province, China (27° 51' 30.61" N, 99° 41’ 42.82” E, above sea level 3280 m). Gayals, yaks, and Tibetan yellow cattle lived outside, ate mainly wild grass, without any supervision. Yunnan yellow cattle lived in cattle lairs and were fed rice bran and corn (Table II). Rumen contents were collected by gastric tube, filtered through four layers of cheesecloth and stored at −80°C before DNA extraction.

DNA extraction, PCR amplification, and sequencing. DNA was extracted from 0.5 g of rumen contents per sample after thawing and mixing well, with the E.Z.N.A DNA kits for soil, following the manufacturer’s introduction. PCR was conducted using universal fungal primers for ITS1, which are as follows: forward primer ITS1 5'-GGAAGTAAAAGTCGTAACAAGG-3' and reverse primer ITS2 5'-GCTGCGTTCTTTCATC-GATGC-3' (Man et al. 2018). Each tube for amplification contained 4 µl 5 × FastPfu Buffer, 2 µl dNTPs at a concentration of 2.5 mM, 0.8 µl each primer at a concentration of 5 uM, 0.4 µl FastPfu polymerase, and 10 ng DNA template with double-distilled H2O (ddH2O) added to 20 µl. PCR was performed at 95°C for 2 min, and 33 cycles of 95°C for 30 s, 55°C for 30 s, and 72°C for 30 s followed by incubation at 72°C for 5 min. The PCR product was purified using AxyPrep DNA gel extraction kits and eluted with Tris-HCl buffer. PCR products were quantified using the PicoGreen® dsDNA Assay Kit and QuantiFluor™-ST Blue Fluorescence System (Promega).

Phylogenetic analysis. Amplicons of ITS-1 sequences, which were moderately conserved regions of the 18S rRNA gene, were used for the sequence-specific

506 Wang H. et al. 4
Fungi in the rumen of four breeds cattle

separation. ITS-1 sequencing was regarded as an effective method for recognizing the diversity and structure of rumen fungi. The PE reads obtained by Miseq sequencing are first spliced according to the overlapping relationship, and the quality and quality of the sequence were quality-controlled and filtered. The operational taxonomic units (OTUs) cluster analysis and species taxonomic analysis were performed after the samples were distinguished. The various diversity index analysis could be performed based on OTUs. Cluster analysis results could be used to analyze the diversity index of OTUs and the establishment of the sequencing depth. Based on the taxonomic information, the statistical analysis of community structure could be performed at each classification level. Based on 97% similarity of OTUs the successful identification of species from *Piromyces* and *Neocallimastix* in the goat and buffalo rumen was performed (Brookman et al. 2000). The 97% similarity level to partition OTUs was used in this work. Basic diversity estimates and rarefaction curves were computed as OTU outputs using Mothur (Schloss et al. 2011), including analyses of diversity indexes ACE, Chao, Shannon and Simpson. In addition to the diversity curves, rarefaction and rank-abundance curves were also generated to describe the sequencing depth using Mothur. The Unite database (Koljalg et al. 2013) was used to determine taxonomic information on OTUs. Based on taxonomic information such as abundance and the genera of all OTUs, phylogenetic trees were built that included abundance and structure of rumen fungi using MEGAN and NCBI databases. Venn and Heatmap diagrams were built using the R language (Jami et al. 2013).

**Results**

A total of 622,176 original sequences were obtained from four cattle breeds by Illumina sequencing of which 297,745 sequences remained after quality control measures, and 285,092 sequences were used for phylogenetic analyses. The average length of trim sequences used for analyses was 317.6 bp. The average number of sequences from the different cattle breeds is shown in Table I. Rarefaction curve analysis (Fig. 1B) indicated that sequences collected in this study comprised the majority of rumen fungi sequences from the four cattle breeds. The taxonomic analysis was reflected in the cluster analysis of OTUs, with 904 OTUs from the four cattle breeds: 255 OTUs from gayals, 166 from Yunnan yellow cattle, 463 from yaks, and 441 from Tibetan yellow cattle (Table I). The four cattle breeds had unique OTUs of rumen AF and shared OTUs across rumen AF (Fig. 1A).

**Diversity analysis.** ACE, Chao, Shannon and Simpson diversity indexes were calculated to determine the diversity of rumen fungi in the cattle breeds. In this study, the largest ACE and Chao indexes were for yaks, followed by Tibetan yellow cattle, gayals, and Yunnan yellow cattle, which indicated that yaks had a larger number of rumen fungi than the other three species. Although the abundance of rumen fungi in gayals and Yunnan yellow cattle was lower than in yaks and Tibetan yellow cattle, their diversity was close to yaks and higher than Tibetan yellow cattle as demonstrated by the Shannon and Simpson indexes (Table I).

With increasing sequencing depth, the number of OTUs was unchanged (Fig. 1B). A rank-abundance
distribution curve was constructed to reflect the abundance and uniformity of rumen fungi. The width of the curve indicated the highest abundance of rumen fungi for yaks and the least abundance for Yunnan yellow cattle; the abundance of Tibetan yellow cattle was close to yaks (Fig. 1C). According to the sequence abundance of the top 50 OTUs, the relative abundance of rumen fungi was similar. However, abundance differed among the different cattle breeds with increasing OTU ranking (Fig. 1C). The uniformity of rumen fungi was similar when the relative abundance was under 0.01, indicating that yaks, Tibetan yellow cattle, and gayals had a similar abundance and uniformity of fungi (Fig. 1C).

**Phylogenetic analysis.** A phylogenetic tree based on OTUs was constructed (Fig. 3). Rumen fungi from the ITS-1 phylogenetic tree were mainly divided into three subdivisions. Three fungal phyla were identified by sequence comparison: Neocallimastigomycota, Basidiomycota, and Ascomycota (Table III), the remaining sequences were unclassified. We detected 62 dominant genera from Ascomycota, but the abundance was very low of each genus. The most abundant genus was *Cladosporium*, accounting for 306 sequences, mainly distributed in yaks. *Udeniomyces* was the most abundant among 29 genera from Basidiomycota, accounting for 2021 sequences, and was mainly distributed in Yunnan yellow cattle (Fig. 3). Further analysis showed large differences in the composition of the primary genera of Neocallimastigaceae between different cattle breeds. The dominant genera were *Piromyces*, *Anaeromyces*,

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cattle breeds</th>
<th>Feed</th>
<th>Reads</th>
<th>OTU_{Ace}</th>
<th>OTU_{Chao}</th>
<th>OTU_{Shannon}</th>
<th>OTU_{Simpson}</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D</td>
<td>weeds</td>
<td>64818</td>
<td>255 (527, 288)</td>
<td>263 (258, 276)</td>
<td>2.17 (2.15, 2.18)</td>
<td>0.3102 (0.3063, 0.3142)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H</td>
<td>feed</td>
<td>57567</td>
<td>166 (193, 220)</td>
<td>191 (176, 225)</td>
<td>2.78 (2.76, 2.79)</td>
<td>0.1352 (0.1332, 0.1372)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M</td>
<td>weeds</td>
<td>98550</td>
<td>463 (487, 505)</td>
<td>477 (470, 494)</td>
<td>2.82 (2.80, 2.83)</td>
<td>0.1622 (0.1606, 0.1639)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZH</td>
<td>weeds</td>
<td>64694</td>
<td>441 (461, 477)</td>
<td>451 (445, 466)</td>
<td>1.74 (1.72, 1.76)</td>
<td>0.4905 (0.4858, 0.4953)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Table I**

Diversity index of anaerobic fungal communities among the cattle breeds.

Weeds: bamboo or other wild grass; feed: rice bran and corn

a – average; b – minimum number; c – maximum number;
D – gayals; H – Yunnan yellow cattle; M – yaks; ZH – Tibetan yellow cattle

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Feeds</th>
<th>DM</th>
<th>CP</th>
<th>EE</th>
<th>NDF</th>
<th>ADF</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bamboo diet</td>
<td>48.10 ± 9.85</td>
<td>13.06 ± 1.20</td>
<td>3.08 ± 0.69</td>
<td>72.13 ± 1.54</td>
<td>42.76 ± 3.02</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wild grass</td>
<td>70.24 ± 0.56</td>
<td>1.44 ± 0.10</td>
<td>0.04 ± 0.02</td>
<td>30.12 ± 0.17</td>
<td>18.83 ± 0.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rice bran</td>
<td>87.03 ± 0.22</td>
<td>12.82 ± 0.16</td>
<td>16.53 ± 0.18</td>
<td>22.91 ± 0.21</td>
<td>13.44 ± 0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corn</td>
<td>86.15 ± 0.14</td>
<td>8.38 ± 0.13</td>
<td>3.01 ± 0.24</td>
<td>8.59 ± 0.62</td>
<td>3.27 ± 0.54</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

DM – Dry matter; CP – Crude protein; EE – Ether extract; NDF – Neutral detergent fiber; ADF – Acid detergent fiber

**Table II**

Cattle diet and nutrient levels.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Total sequence</th>
<th>Phylum</th>
<th>Sequences</th>
<th>Percents</th>
<th>Dominant genus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>285092</td>
<td>Neocallimastigomycota</td>
<td>63,535</td>
<td>22.28%</td>
<td><em>Piromyces</em>, <em>Anaeromyces</em>, <em>Cyllamyces</em>, <em>Neocallimastix</em> and <em>Orpinomyces</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>285092</td>
<td>Basidiomycota</td>
<td>6,030</td>
<td>2.11%</td>
<td><em>Udeniomyces</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>285092</td>
<td>Ascomycota</td>
<td>2,740</td>
<td>0.96%</td>
<td><em>Cladosporium</em></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Cyllamyces, Neocallimastix, and Orpionmyces. In gayals, Piromyces, Cyllamyces, and Anaeromyces were the classified dominant rumen AF, accounting for 4.35%, 3.18%, and 1% of total sequences. Cyllamyces and Orpionmyces dominated in Yunnan yellow cattle, accounting for 51.12%, and 16.23% respectively. Piromyces, Anaeromyces, Cyllamyces, and Orpionmyces accounted for less than 1% of the total sequences in yaks and Tibetan yellow cattle. Neocallimastix was detected only in yaks and Tibetan yellow cattle and accounted for less than 0.01% of the total sequences. The most dominant genus was Cyllamyces, accounting for 32,146 sequences and 50.64% of the total Neocallimastigaceae sequences (Fig. 2). Cyllamyces accounted for 51.12% of the total sequences in Yunnan yellow cattle, was the second-most abundant (3.18%) in gayals, and the least abundant (0.26%) in yaks. Piromyces accounted for 4.35% of the total sequences in gayals, was the second-most abundant (0.44%) in Yunnan yellow cattle, and the least abundant (0.01%) in yaks. Orpionmyces accounted for 16.23% of the total sequences in Yunnan yellow cattle, was the second-most abundant (0.62%) in gayals, and the least abundant (0.02%) in Tibetan yellow cattle. Anaeromyces accounted for less than 1% of all species. Udeniomyces from Basidiomycota were detected only in Yunnan yellow cattle and comprised 3.51% of total sequences.

The hierarchical clustering heatmap analysis was performed at the class level based on the top 95 most abundant communities across the four cattle breeds (Fig. 4). Results were separated into five clusters. The abundance of Anaeromyces, Orpionmyces, Piromyces, and Cyllamyces was higher than for the other genera in the first cluster. In the second cluster, five fungal genera were more abundant in Yunnan yellow cattle compared to gayals, yaks, and Tibetan yellow cattle. In the third cluster, the unidentified class was the most abundant in gayals and yaks, with eight genera from Tibetan yellow cattle, which were more abundant than in gayals, yaks, and Yunnan yellow cattle. In yaks, 21 genera of fungi were more abundant than in gayals, Yunnan yellow cattle, and Tibetan yellow cattle in the fourth cluster. The 11 genera were the most dominant in gayals when compared to yaks, Tibetan yellow cattle, and Yunnan yellow cattle in the fifth cluster.

**Discussion**

The previous studies have shown that Illumina sequencing has a higher capacity to explore rumen bacteria diversity than culture-dependent methods (Peng et al. 2015). PCR amplification of universal primers for
conserved regions within the rRNA genes, followed by DNA sequencing of the internal transcribed spacer (ITS) is widely used in fungal identification studies (Pryce et al. 2006). Primers using ITS1 can avoid bias in PCR amplification and reliably study the fungal abundance and species richness (Bellemain et al. 2010). This study used the second-generation sequencing technology to investigate the structure and diversity of rumen fungi communities in four cattle breeds. The results provide new information about rumen fungi communities. The analysis showed that the dominant rumen fungi clusters, distribution, and abundance present major differences among the cattle breeds, location, and feeds.

Free-range ruminants that use grass as food may require more anaerobic fungal cellulase to aid digestion than domesticated ruminants. When compared with Yunnan yellow cattle, gayals, yak, and Tibetan yellow cattle have abundant rumen fungi sequences (Table I) and more unique OTUs (Fig. 1A). Analysis of ACE, Chao, and Simpson indexes showed that gayals, yaks, and Tibetan yellow cattle had higher indexes than Yunnan yellow cattle, but the Shannon index was smaller than for Yunnan yellow cattle (Table I). These results suggest that free-range gayals and Tibetan cattle can have higher rumen fungi diversity than domesticated Yunnan cattle. Unclassified sequences were 90.63% for gayals, 98.52% for yaks, 97.79% for Tibetan yellow cattle, and 27.01% for Yunnan yellow cattle (Fig. 2), which was consistent with the heatmap analysis (Fig. 4). These results showed that the class levels could be divided into five clusters based on the top 95 genera. Many unidentified genera were distributed in the third cluster and were dominant in gayals, yaks, and Tibetan yellow cattle. These results indicated that free-range ruminants were more likely to have unknown yet fungi.

Animal species and location may be the important factors influencing the distribution and abundance of dominant rumen fungi clusters. Analysis of phylogenetic trees detected three dominant phyla rumen fungi: Ascomycota, Basidiomycota, and Neocallimastigomycota in the four cattle breeds in this study (Fig. 3), similar to the results of Zhang and Han studies (Zhang et al. 2017; Han et al. 2019). But the abundance of Neocallimastigomycota is superior to Ascomycota and Basidiomycota in this study, contrary to the results of the study on the cashmere goats (Han et al. 2019). However, Neocallimastigomycota predominates in the rumen, which is similar to the results on most ruminant rumaerofungi (Youssef et al. 2013; Wei et al. 2016; Rabee et al. 2018). A previous study showed that the genera of Ascomycota and Basidiomycota efficiently produce beta-glucanase (Mintz-Cole et al. 2013), possibly promoting the digestibility of feed, even though their abundance is low.

Different cattle breeds have different dominant rumen fungi clusters (Fig. 4) and the abundance of rumen fungi (Table I). Anaeromyces and Piromyces, Orpinomyces, and Cyllamyces were most abundant in gayals and Yunnan yellow cattle in the first cluster. Five genera of rumen fungi in Yunnan yellow cattle were more numerous than was shown for gayals, yaks, and Tibetan yellow cattle. The eight genera of rumen fungi in Tibetan yellow cattle were more numerous than in gayals, yaks, and Yunnan yellow cattle. The 21 genera of rumen AF in yaks were more numerous than in gayals, Yunnan yellow cattle, and Tibetan yellow cattle. Finally, the 11 genera of rumen fungi in gayals were more numerous than in Yunnan yellow cattle, Tibetan yellow cattle, and yaks in the clusters 2–5. Piromyces, Cyllamyces, and Anaeromyces were the most often classified abundant rumen AF in gayals (Fig. 2 and 3). These three representative genera were more prevalent in 19 ruminant and nonruminant animals (Liggenstoffer et al. 2010). However, in the other three cattle breeds, Piromyces accounted for less than 0.44% of the total sequences. Cyllamyces was the most abundant rumen AF genus in a previous report, accounting for 67% of total sequences in domesticated ruminants (Fliegerova et al. 2010). In our study, Cyllamyces was mainly found in Yunnan yellow cattle, accounting for 51.12% of the total sequences, and were more numerous than in gayals (3.18%), Tibetan yellow cattle (0.62%), and yaks (0.26%) (Fig. 2). Cyllamyces was also detected in American bison by Liggenstoffer et al. (2010) but the abundance was less than 0.7% of the total sequences, suggesting that Cyllamyces is more likely to be present in domesticated ruminants than other genera, which is consistent with Ozkose et al. (2001). We found two Anaeromyces species, A. elegans and, A. mucronatus (Breton et al. 1990) that have high cellulolytic, xylanolytic, and glycoside hydrolase activities in different ruminant hosts. The β-xylosidase activities of A. mucronatus are higher in buffalo and endo-1,4-β-D-glucanohydrolase has the highest activity in alpaca (Fliegerova et al. 2002) and they are more effective at degrading the stem fragments of ryegrass than Caeceomyces (Joblin et al. 2002). Anaeromyces occurred the least often in Tibetan yellow cattle, accounting for 0.01% of all sequences (Fig. 2). These findings were consistent with a previous study on the relationship of the abundance of Piromyces and Anaeromyces in crude feed and the host (Liggenstoffer et al. 2010). Neocallimastix accounted for less than 0.01% of the total sequences (Fig. 3) and was found only in yaks and Tibetan yellow cattle, which were selected from the Diqing Region. However, Kittelmann and coworkers have found that Neocallimastix is dominant in New Zealand cattle, accounting for 26.4% of all sequences (Kittelmann et al. 2012). This result indicates that the abundance of Neocallimastix may be related to cattle breeds or habitat.
Fig. 3. Phylogenetic tree. The tree was based on taxonomic information such as the abundance of all genera and the genera of corresponding OTUs based on taxonomic information from the NCBI database to reflect the diversity and community of rumen fungi of D, H, M, and ZH.

D – gayals; H – Yunnan yellow cattle; M – yaks; ZH – Tibetan yellow cattle.
Fig. 4. Heatmap formed using the Bray-Curtis algorithm and the complete linkage method. The heatmap-plot describes the relative percentage of each fungal class within each cattle breed. Relative values for the fungal class are indicated by color intensity.

D – gayals; H – Yunnan yellow cattle; M – yaks; ZH – Tibetan yellow cattle.
Diet can also be an important factor. Han and coworkers research has shown that the concentrated feed has an important impact on the anaerobic fungal population of cashmere goats AF (Han et al. 2019). AF secrete a range of cell wall degrading enzymes such as free enzymes and cellulase multifunction complexes (Cheng et al. 2018), which are effective degradation products of plant biomass (Haitjema et al. 2014). Screening of all rumen microbial CAZyme transcripts indicated that the AF of Neocallimastigaceae produced the largest share of cellulase transcripts (Söllinger et al. 2018). The studies have shown that Orpinomyces R001 and Neocallimastix M010 AF exhibit high digestion efficiency in the cell walls of straw silage and can cause the disappearance of in situ dry matter (Lee et al. 2015). The co-culture of Neocallimastix frontalis and Methanothermobacter ruminantium showed high polysaccharide hydrolyase (xylanase and FPase) and esterase activity (Wei et al. 2016). Pironomyces sp. UH3-1 recognizes the secretion of lignin-regulating enzymes by the fungal pathway and is capable of producing a more efficient enzyme mixture (Hooker et al. 2018). Denman and coworkers have found that Orpinomyces had higher abundance with grain feed compared to fiber diets (Denman et al. 2008). However, another study found that the activity of cellulases and xylanases of Orpinomyces are related to the presence of Neocallimastix genus (Li et al. 1997). The biofortification of Orpinomyces sp. can significantly increase methane production (Akyol et al. 2019). In our study, Orpinomyces accounted for 16.23% of the total sequences in Yunnan yellow cattle and were more numerous than in gayals (0.62%), yaks (0.23%), and Tibetan yellow cattle (0.02%) (Fig. 2). This study suggested that Orpinomyces tended to be found in domesticated ruminants with easily digested diets. This study found a large difference in rumen fungi abundance among four cattle breeds. Rumen fungi diversity and composition were mainly related to diet, and the use of its components depends on enzyme activity and quantity produced by these fungi. To better understand the relationship between fungal composition and function and the ruminant growth, as well as to extract cellulases from rumen fungi, the metagenomic and metatranscriptomic analyses should be used in future studies.

Ethical approval

All animal care procedures were approved and authorized by the animal ethics committee of Yunnan Agricultural University.

Acknowledgments

This study was financed by the National Natural Science Foundation of China (Project No: 31672452), the Key Research and Development Plan Project of Yunnan province (Project No: 2018BB001-2), and the Foundation of Yunnan Provincial Key Laboratory of Animal and Feed Science (Project No: DYCX2015001) are acknowledged with gratitude.

Conflict of interest

The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature


Fungi in the rumen of four breeds cattle


https://doi.org/10.1007/s00284-001-0078-5


https://doi.org/10.7150/jgen.25648


https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0036866


https://doi.org/10.1111/mec.12481


https://doi.org/10.1007/s12704-011-0488-5


https://doi.org/10.1038/ismej.2010.49


Peng S, Yin J, Liu X, Jia B, Chang Z, Lu H, Jiang N, Chen Q. First insights into the microbial diversity in the omasum and


New Look on Antifungal Activity of Silver Nanoparticles (AgNPs)

BARBARA ŻAROWSKA¹, TOMASZ KOŹLECKI², MICHAŁ PIEGZA*¹, KATARZYNA JAROS-KOŹLECKA¹ and MAŁGORZATA ROBAK*¹

¹ Department of Biotechnology and Food Microbiology, Wrocław University of Environmental and Life Sciences, Wrocław, Poland
² Department of Chemical Engineering, Wrocław University of Technology, Wrocław, Poland

Submitted 12 June 2019, revised 18 October 2019, accepted 19 October 2019

Abstract

The progress of research on silver nanoparticles (AgNPs) has led to their inclusion in many consumer products (chemicals, cosmetics, clothing, water filters, and medical devices) as a biocide. Despite the widespread use of AgNPs, their biocidal activity is not yet fully understood and is usually associated with various factors (size, composition, surface, red-ox potential, and concentration) and, obviously, specific features of microorganisms. There are merely a few studies concerning the interaction of molds with AgNPs. Therefore, the determination of the minimal AgNPs concentration required for effective growth suppression of five fungal species (Paecilomyces variotii, Penicillium pinophilum, Chaetomium globosum, Trichoderma virens, and Aspergillus brasiliensis), involved in the deterioration of construction materials, was particularly important. Inhibition of bacteria (Pseudomonas aeruginosa, Staphylococcus aureus, and Escherichia coli) and yeasts (Candida albicans and Yarrowia lipolytica) was also assessed as the control of AgNPs effectiveness. AgNPs at the concentrations of 9–10.7 ppm displayed high inhibitory activity against moulds, yeast, and bacteria. The TEM images revealed that 20 nm AgNPs migrated into bacterial, yeast, and fungal cells but aggregated in larger particles (50–100 nm) exclusively inside eukaryotic cells. The aggregation of 20 nm AgNPs and particularly their accumulation in the cell wall, observed for A. brasiliensis cells, are described here for the first time.

K e y  w o r d s: silver nanoparticles, antimicrobial activity, Paecilomyces, Chaetomium, Trichoderma, building materials, TEM images, BioscreenC

Introduction

Nowadays nanomaterials within the size of 1–100 nm in at least one dimension with the novel, size-related properties have attracted the attention of many researchers in the area of chemistry, physics, material sciences, medicine, microbiology, and biotechnology (Rai et al. 2009, 2015; Tran et al. 2013). Silver nanoparticles (AgNPs) are one of the most commonly used engineered nanoproducts known for their antimicrobial activity (Kim et al. 2007; Rai et al. 2009; Martinez-Gutierrez et al. 2010). The progress in research led to the inclusion of nanoparticles as biocides in a large number of consumer products: chemicals, cosmetics, clothing, water filters, and medical devices (Kokura et al. 2010; Metak and Ajaal 2013; Zarschler et al. 2016). The application of AgNPs as a contrast agent for mammography and micro-computed tomography for the ear imaging is based on their electric properties (Anil Kumar et al. 2007; Zou et al. 2015; Zhang et al. 2016b; Lee and Jun 2019). Despite their widespread use, the biocidal activity of AgNPs is not fully understood and the prevalence of either positive or negative effects on humans and the environment are discussed (Bartłomiejczyk et al. 2013; Flores-López et al. 2019).

The nature and the level of AgNPs’ molecular cytotoxicity are related to various factors: size, composition, surface area, charge, red-ox potential, and concentration (McShan et al. 2014; Riaz et al. 2017). In general, AgNPs at the concentrations lower than 25–30 ppm do not exhibit toxicity for mammalian cells (Milic et al. 2015; Zhang et al. 2016a). However, some cytostatic and anti-cancer activity is reported at these concentrations (AshaRani et al. 2009). Antibacterial activity of AgNPs...
is rather well documented in the literature, mainly according to the following species: *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Bacillus subtilis*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*, and *Escherichia coli* (Yoon et al. 2007; Li et al. 2010; Guzman et al. 2012, Kanawaria et al. 2018). Some information concerning growth inhibition of other bacteria (*Enterococcus* spp.) and yeast (*Candida albicans*) by nanosilver is also available (Kim et al. 2007; Roe et al. 2008; Lara et al. 2015). However, the studies of AgNPs interaction with cell structures of bacteria and yeasts are scarce. Only in few reports the location of AgNPs inside *C. albicans* cells was demonstrated under transmission electron microscopy (TEM) or scanning electron microscopy (SEM) (Kim et al. 2009; Radhakrishnan et al. 2018).

In opposition to bacteria and yeasts, the research on the interactions of AgNPs with filamentous fungi (molds) is still evolving (Kanawaria et al. 2018). The results on AgNPs’ effects on fungal growth already reported concern mainly dermatophytes and phytopathogens (Jo et al. 2009; Pulit et al. 2013; Xu et al. 2013), not the molds found in houses or the air. Studies of AgNPs interaction with species involved in biodeterioration of buildings and construction materials are scarce. The degradation of house construction materials could be observed as the action of moulds from *Aspergillus*, *Penicillium*, *Paecilomyces*, *Trichoderma*, and *Chaetomium* genera (Łukaszuk et al. 2011; Kobialka et al. 2019). Species of those genera are commonly used in the normalized test of resistance to microbial corrosion of construction material components (PN-EN ISO 846, 2002).

The aim of the study was to determine the minimal AgNPs concentrations required for effective growth inhibition of the selected fungal species (possibly occurring as biodeterioration agents) and two unconventional yeast species (*Yarrowia lipolytica* and *C. albicans*). The selected bacterial species: *S. aureus*, *E. coli*, and *P. aeruginosa* that may cause human infections were used to control the effectiveness of the AgNPs tested. The analysis of microbial growth was performed in the microbiological analyzer Bioscreen C (Automated Growth Curve Analysis System, Lab systems, Finland) what allowed for a precise determination (for each species) the inhibitory concentration of AgNPs. TEM was used to localize the AgNPs inside microbial cells and to visualize their aggregation in eukaryotic cells and particular accumulation in the cell wall of *A. brasiliensis*.

**Experimental**

**Materials and Methods**

**Nanoparticles.** AgNPs have been synthesized by the TK Nano according to the procedure described by Koźlecki et al. (2011). The final concentration of nanoparticles was 107.2 ± 0.8 mg/l. Nanoparticles were characterized by dynamic light scattering (DLS) and TEM. The DLS measurements were performed using a Photocor Complex apparatus (Photocor Instruments), equipped with a 28 mW (657 nm) laser and 288-channel autocorrelator, operating in multi-tau mode. The measurements were carried out in 14.8 mm ID round cells, submerged in analytical grade decalin (Fisher Scientific), as an index-matching liquid; the scattering angle was set at 110°, and the temperature of measurements was fixed at 298 ± 0.05°K. The data analysis was performed with DynaLS ver. 2.8.3 software (Alango Ltd.), using a method similar to the CONTIN algorithm, but more aggressive concerning the noise (Song et al. 2011; Echegoyen and Nerin 2013; Wen et al. 2016).

The imaging with TEM was carried out with a Zeiss EM900 microscope (Carl Zeiss AG). Samples were dipped on a 300-nickel mesh, coated with Formvar (SPI Supplies), and then dried thoroughly. Microphotographs were recorded on photographic film and then scanned using a flatbed scanner with 800 × 800 DPI resolution (Hewlett-Packard). The images were processed using ImageJ ver. 1.50i software (Pal et al. 2007; Bunschun et al. 2016; Koziróg et al. 2016).


**Petri dishes assay: the plate agar tests on solid medium.** Filamentous fungi were cultivated on the surface of a medium composed of 30 g glucose, 2 g NaNO₃, 0.7 g KH₂PO₄, 0.3 g K₂HPO₄, 0.5 g KCl, 0.5 g MgSO₄ × 7H₂O, 0.01 g MnSO₄ × 7H₂O, and 2g agar per 1 l of distilled water. The pH was set to 6.0–6.5 before autoclaving. AgNPs were added directly into Petri dishes before pouring sterilized medium in the following volumes of the stock suspension (107 mg/l = 107 ppm): 0, 0.5, 1 and 5 ml, corresponding to 0 or 2.14, 4.28, and 21.4 mg of AgNPs. On the solidified media, 0.05 ml of the suspension of fungal spores at the concentration of 10⁵ CFU/ml was applied to the center of Petri dishes. After incubation for 192 h at 25°C, the diameters of developed fungal colonies were measured and compared to those observed in medium without AgNPs. The analyses were performed in triplicate for each species of filamentous fungi.
**Bioscreen C: the bioassay in liquid media.** Biological activity of silver nanoparticles in liquid media was tested on the three groups of microorganisms (bacteria, yeasts, and filamentous fungi). The bacterial cultures were carried out in a liquid broth consisting of 15 g of dry bullion (Biocorp) and 10 g of glucose dissolved in 1 liter of distilled water. Cultures of yeast and fungi were performed in YPG medium composed of 10 g yeast extract, 10 g bacteriological peptone, and 10 g glucose per 1 liter of distilled water. The tests were performed in the automated Bioscreen C system (Automated Growth Curve Analysis System, Lab systems, Finland). The culture volume in the wells of the Bioscreen C was 300 µl, which comprised 250 µl of culture medium, 20 µl of cell suspension (final concentration 10⁸ CFU/ml) and 30 µl of the AgNP stock suspension to the final concentration of 10.7 mg/l. The temperature was maintained at 28°C, and the optical density (OD) of the cell suspensions was measured automatically at 560–600 nm at regular intervals of 30 min during 72–96 hours of cultivation under constant agitation. Each culture variant was performed in 5–10 replications.

The data obtained were analyzed using the spreadsheet software (Microsoft Excel 97) and mean values were calculated from replicates for each cultured microorganism. The overall standard deviation did not exceed 15% (Robak 2007). The mean values were used for plotting growth curves for each strain studied, as the function of the incubation time and OD of the culture. The resultant growth curves were compared to control media.

After the Bioscreen C measurements, the cultures were collected and 1 ml of each sample transferred to 2 ml Eppendorf tubes, centrifuged for 10 min at 2000 × g, using a Spectrafuge Mini Centrifuge (Labnet International), then 0.7 ml of supernatant was placed on a Costar Spin-X 0.2 µm filter with polyamide membrane (Corning Inc.), and centrifuged again at 2000 × g for 10 min to remove the residual cell debris. The permeate (0.5 ml) was diluted with 1 ml of deionized water and measured using a DLS instrument as described above.

**TEM observations of microorganisms and AgNPs.** Biological material obtained after removal of the residual medium by centrifugation for 10 min at 2000 × g was fixed with 2.5% glutaraldehyde and buffered with 0.1 M cacodylate buffer overnight at 4°C. Subsequently, the material was washed three times in 0.1 M cacodylate buffer, followed by post-fixation in 2% osmium tetroxide/1.5% potassium ferricyanide in 0.1 M cacodylate buffer for 1 h at 4°C. Afterward, the material was washed three times with buffer and two times with ultrapure water by centrifugation at 600 × g for 5 min. Subsequently, the material was incubated with 1% uranyl acetate in ultrapure water overnight at 4°C. Then, the samples were washed three times with ultrapure water and dehydrated using a graded ethanol series (from 30% to 99.9%), followed by infiltration with Epon 812 resin (by replacing the pure ethanol with 1:1 ethanol to resin ratio for 2 h, followed by pure resin). Sample blocks were polymerized for 24 h at 60°C. Ultrathin sections were prepared using an ultramicrotome and glass knife (Leica EM UC7). The preparations were observed using a field-emission scanning electron microscope (FE-SEM, Auriga60, Zeiss) employing a STEM detector, at 20 kV acceleration voltages.

**Results and discussion**

**Characterization of nanoparticles.** The AgNPs were obtained at the concentration of 107.2 mg/l as electrostatically stabilized monodispersed spherical structures (Fig. 1A). The average nanoparticle diameter,

![Fig. 1. Nanoparticles’ shape (A) and dimensions (B).](image-url)
as determined with the dynamic light scattering (DLS) analysis, was 20 nm (Fig. 1B).

**Microbiological analysis.** The biocidal activity of AgNPs towards five species of filamentous fungi, two yeasts, and two bacterial species was evaluated. Two types of microbial growth analyses were performed: the cultivation on solid agar medium (Petri dishes) and in liquid media (Bioscreen C). The former type of growth is suitable for observation of the size of fungal colonies and the latter allows for the determination of the density of cells and hyphae during micro-batch cultures in Bioscreen C, measured every 30 minutes as an optical density (OD).

**Evaluation of filamentous fungal growth on solid agar medium.** Inhibition of fungal growth by AgNPs was observed for each of five tested species, however, to a different extent (Table I). The growth of *P. variotii* was completely inhibited by 4.28 mg/l of AgNPs (4.28 ppm). This concentration of nanosilver in the medium had a lower inhibitory effect on the growth of *T. virens* (66%), *P. pinophilum* (55%), *C. globosum* (39%), and *A. brasilensis* (17%). More pronounced inhibition of growth of the last four species was noted for the highest tested concentration of AgNPs (21.4 mg/l). The growth was completely suppressed for *P. pinophilum* and *C. globosum*, and significantly impaired for *A. brasilensis* and *T. virens* (by 96% and 90%, respectively). Pulit et al. (2013) reported a 75 – 90% inhibition of the growth of *Aspergillus niger* and *Cladosporium cladosporioides* with a higher concentration of AgNPs (50 mg/l).

This difference in the biocidal effect could be associated with the size of nanoparticles. Pulit et al. (2013) tested AgNPs particles of 60 nm in diameter, in contrast to 20 nm particles analyzed in our study. It has been well documented that smaller nanoparticles (<10 nm) exhibit more pronounced anti-proliferative activity than larger particles. Nowicka-Krawczyk et al. (2017) demonstrated inhibition of algae by AgNPs of 3 nm in diameter. In turn, Park et al. (2011) compared the effects of AgNPs of 20, 80, and 113 nm in diameter on two mouse cell lines (RAW 264.7 and L929) to conclude more pronounced cytotoxicity for smaller nanoparticles. Higher antimicrobial activity of small nanoparticles was also reported by Duran et al. (2016).

**Evaluation of microbial growth in Bioscreen C.** As reported by Zarowska et al. (2015), the lowest AgNP concentration to cease the growth of bacteria (*S. aureus, E. coli*, and *Pseudomonas fluorescens*) and yeast species (*C. albicans, Y. lipolytica*, and *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*) was found to be nearly 9 mg/l. Here, for Bioscreen C culture evaluation of bacterial, yeast, and fungal growth, the AgNPs in the concentration of 10.7 mg/l were applied and their antimicrobial activity was confirmed. As expected, the growth of bacteria *S. aureus, P. aeruginosa, E. coli*, and yeast *Y. lipolytica* was completely inhibited (Fig. 2A, 2B).

This followed the results reported in the literature where the AgNPs biocidal effects were observed. Sondi and Salopek-Sondi (2004) reported 70% inhibition of *E. coli* growth by AgNPs in the concentration of 10 mg/l and total inhibition at 50–60 mg/l. Dar et al. (2013) found that AgNPs of an average size of 30–70 nm displayed inhibition of bacterial growth at a concentration ten times lower (5 mg/l). Concerning filamentous fungi, AgNPs at the concentration of 10.7 mg/l seriously influenced and retarded the development of the following species: *P. variotii, C. globosum, A. brasilensis*, *P. pinophilum*, and *T. virens* (Table II). As compared to the culture of mixed spores (of five species), the lag phase duration increased from 1.5 to nearly 10 times, and the final cell density (OD) decreased more than 36-fold showing serious growth inhibition. The intensity of *C. albicans* growth fluctuated during the time of analysis, in a period of approximately 10 hours (Fig. 2B, violet line). This fluctuation is difficult to explain but appears to be connected with the presence of AgNPs, which probably influences cell metabolism and the duplication time. According to Radhakrishnan et al. (2018) *C. albicans* cells treated with AgNPs exhibited

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>AgNP inhibition of the filamentous fungi growth.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fungal species</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>AgNP inhibition of the filamentous fungi growth.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Fungal species</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspergillus brasiliensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trichoderma virens</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paecilomyces variotii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penicillium pinophilum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaetomium globosum</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
altered surface morphology and cellular ultrastructure, membrane fluidity, as well as ergosterol and fatty acids content. It was noted that the AgNP-mediated inhibition by was not only induced by ROS (reactive oxygen species) formation. The action of AgNPs on *C. albicans* was also size-dependent. According to Kim et al. (2009), AgNPs of 5 nm diameter and at the concentration of 2 mg/l effectively killed *C. albicans* yeasts. A comparable concentration (2.5 mg/l) of AgNPs was sufficient for the inhibition of *Aureobasidium pullulans*, and ten times higher concentration was needed for the *A. niger* growth inhibition (Żarowska et al. 2015). Therefore, the activity of AgNPs against yeasts and filamentous fungi requires further studies.

Fig. 2. Microorganism growth in BioscreenC with and without AgNPs: (A) Bacteria: S.a, *Staphylococcus aureus*; Pa, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*; E.c, *Escherichia coli*; (B) yeasts Y.l, *Yarrowia lipolytica*, and fungi: Smix, the mixture of spores of five species of filamentous fungi; A.b, *Aspergillus brasiliensis*; Pp, *Penicillium pinophilum*; Pv, *Paecilomyces variotii*; Tv, *Trichoderma virens*, and Ch.g, *Chaetomium globosum*.
Also, difficult to explain is the recovery of growth after 20–48 hours of the lag phase (Table II) by four species of filamentous fungi, except *P. variotii*. The recovery of cell growth could result from at least two factors. One of them could be the microorganism’s ability to synthesize and extracellularly secrete nanoparticles. This phenomenon was supported by the results of Dar et al. (2013) who proved that AgNPs could be synthesized by *Cryphonectria* spp. from silver nitrate and extracellularly secreted. Also, other mold species can synthesize and secrete AgNPs (Tran et al. 2013, Akter et al. 2018). Even autoclaved (inactivated) biomass of *Aspergillus aculeatus* was able to synthesize silver nanoparticles (Salvadori et al. 2014).

The second factor could be connected to the known fungal resistance to metals, including silver (Abou-Shanab et al. 2007). The resistance to metal as well as the nanoparticle biosynthesis could result from the activity of the same enzyme, nitrate reductase (EC 1.7.99.4). Shahverdi et al. (2007) identified nitroreductase as being responsible for the reduction of AgNO₃ to AgNPs by *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, and Anil Kumar et al. (2007) described the green synthesis of AgNPs by this enzyme isolated from *Fusarium oxysporum*.

**TEM analysis.** The observations under TEM revealed the sites of AgNPs interaction with cells and filaments after nearly four days of the exposition. Nanoparticles accumulated in the cell wall without any aggregation, which was especially visible for *A. brasiliensis* (Fig. 3), and with aggregation in the cells of *P. variotii* and *P. pinophilum*. The TEM analysis was performed on microbial biomass collected after 92 h of culture with AgNPs added to the medium. Hence, at the time of microscopic observations, the fungal cells had already been adapted to the biocide (as shown in Fig. 2), and the observed accumulation of AgNPs was probably a result of its expulsion from the cells as in *A. brasiliensis*. This particular AgNPs deposition site could be due to their association with proteins present on the outer side of the cell membrane or with membrane lipids. The protein corona formation on AgNPs has been described elsewhere (Rahman et al. 2013; del Pino et al. 2014; Bargheer et al. 2015); however, the AgNPs deposition between the cell wall and cytoplasmic membrane could also involve
the binding of nanoparticles to fatty acids present as phospholipids. Recently, Radhakrishman et al. (2018) reported an altered profile of fatty acids in the C. albicans cells exposed to AgNPs. However, in our study, no such abundant AgNPs deposition was denoted in any species studied, and possibly a particular cell wall compound of A. brasiliensis could be involved. In A. fumigatus the major component of the cell wall (30%) is the branched β-1,3 and β-1,6 glucans linked to chitin (Latge et al. 2005). The β-1,3 and β-1,6 glucans are not present in yeast and bacteria. So, these glucans could be involved in AgNPs localization in cell wall of A. brasiliensis also. It is noteworthy that for P. variotii and P. pinophilum no such type of nanoparticle accumulation was observed.

Here, besides their accumulation in cell walls, AgNPs were also found inside fungal and bacterial cells, especially in the cytoplasm, and outside of destroyed cells of P. aeruginosa (Fig. 4 and 5). Morones et al. (2005) have already presented similar images of AgNPs located outside P. aeruginosa cells.

According to many reports, the activity of AgNPs against the cell may involve generation of reactive oxygen species (ROS), damage of macromolecules (DNA, proteins), and perforation of membranes due to destabilized conformation of their components, especially proteins, lipids, and glycans (Bartłomiejczyk et al. 2013; Duran et al. 2016). It appears that the observed damage was exerted by the release of Ag⁺ from nanostructures (Duran et al. 2016). The mechanism of interaction of silver with the cell is best described for Gram-negative bacteria, notably E. coli (Kędziora et al. 2016). AgNPs uptake by the cell involves special membrane transporters, proteins of P-type ATPases (Li et al. 1997). Those P-type ATP-ases are responsible for the import of inorganic cations to the cytoplasm and the export of these ions outside the cytoplasm (Chong et al. 2012). According to Galván Márquez et al. (2018) the decreased transcription, reduced endocytosis, and dysfunctional electron transport system were observed in S. cerevisiae cells exposed to AgNPs.

The TEM analysis (based on the careful inspection of 300 images) allowed for the measurement of the size of the nanoparticles after interaction with the growing microorganisms. In 79% of the observed and measured
AgNPs particles, the diameter was close to 20 nm, so was the size of nanoparticles used in the study. In nearly 14%, the size was 2–2.5 times greater and in 7% diameter was 4–5 times larger. The distribution of AgNPs varied with particle diameter. Large AgNPs prevailed inside the cells while small ones dominated outside (Table III, Fig. 5).

The higher size of AgNPs inside the cells was probably due to cytoplasm properties to engender agglomeration of AgNPs or protein corona formation. Such agglomeration was described by Rahman et al. (2013) and Bargheer et al. (2015) as the result of surface properties of proteins, as well as nanoparticles. The relatively high initial OD value for the samples with AgNPs observed in Bioscreen C microcultures (Fig. 2A and B; time 0 h) may result from the AgNP protein corona formation with the medium peptides, finally making the medium less transparent. However, the size of AgNPs found after *S. aureus* growth in Bioscreen C (with different nanoparticle doses) was not changed.

Many authors have studied the antimicrobial activity of AgNPs and found some peculiarities. Kaiser et al. (2017) described the influence of medium composition on nanosilver cytotoxicity, especially after the addition of serum and chloride. Also, food components influence the level of Ag+ release from the packaging material (Song et al. 2011), where Ag+ migration from food containers manufactured with silver and nanosil-
was revealed (Echegoyen and Nerin 2013). Silver ions are more toxic than AgNO₃ and nanoparticles. The minimal toxic dose of silver ions for humans is 0.014 mg/kg/day and only 1–2% accumulate in the body. Wen et al. (2016) reported that AgNPs at concentrations below 0.1 mg/l had low but observable cytotoxicity toward human buccal epithelial cells. The same concentration was the secondary maximum contaminant level of silver in drinking water (EPA 2017).

The antimicrobial activity of AgNPs also depends on the shape of nanoparticles. Pal et al. (2007) noted a stronger biocidal effect for truncated triangular silver nanoparticles. These authors affirmed that for the safe use of AgNPs some questions had to be resolved (Bundschuh et al. 2016; Zarschler et al. 2016). Bundschuh et al. (2016) pointed out that long term consequences of the uptake by organisms of the engineered nanoparticles that are transferred throughout the food chain and may affect the microbial, plant, invertebrate, and fish communities, as well as the environment, is only partially understood and requires further systematic investigation. The study performed on nanoparticles used as antimicrobial agents against the molds causing deterioration of buildings and construction materials could also improve our living conditions. The environment protection becomes a very important issue for the human future and the use of AgNPs as antimicrobial agents could be in favor to overcome pollution by chemicals. Biocides used as antimicrobial agents are applied at rather high concentrations. Koziróg et al. (2016) tested the ingredients of eight commercial biocides tested by the same researchers on wood pieces contaminated with microorganisms isolated from a wooden surface at the Auschwitz II-Birkenau Former German Nazi Concentration and Extermination Camp. Three of them were active, exhibiting biocidal activity at the concentration of 0.02–2% (200–20 000 mg/l). These active compounds were the ingredients of eight commercial biocides tested by the same researchers on wood pieces contaminated with microorganisms by triple spraying of the surface. According to the authors some of those biocides inhibited growth at the concentration of 6% (v/v), and others only at 30% (v/v). We found that the concentration of 9–10.7 mg/l of AgNPs (sized 20 nm) is sufficient to exhibit high anti-mold, anti-yeast, and anti-bacterial activity in the laboratory tests. The supplementation of materials used in the house construction with AgNPs at the low concentration (10.7 mg/l = 0.00107%) could be a better solution for the environment and human life.

Conclusions

The AgNPs tested inhibited the growth of A. brasiliensis, C. globosum, P. pinophilum, P. variotii, and T. virens. Therefore, AgNPs can be used to prevent molds invasion on construction materials. The sensitivity to AgNPs depends on the molds species. Total inhibition of P. variotii growth was observed at a very small concentration of AgNPs (4.28 mg/l).

The TEM images revealed that AgNPs entered into the bacterial, yeast, and fungal cells and aggregated in larger particles exclusively inside cells of eukaryotic microorganisms. Such types of nanosilver aggregation have not yet been reported in literature and accumulation of AgNPs in the cell wall of A. brasiliensis cells was observed for the first time. Peculiarities of fungal interaction with AgNPs presented in this paper could be an interesting area of future research.


Illumina MiSeq Analysis and Comparison of Freshwater Microalgal Communities on Ulleungdo and Dokdo Islands

HYUN-SIK YUN1,2, YOUNG-SAENG KIM3*, HO-SUNG YOON1,2*

1 Department of Biology, College of Natural Sciences, Kyungpook National University, Daegu, South Korea
2 School of Life Sciences, BK21 Plus KNU Creative BioResearch Group, Kyungpook National University, Daegu, South Korea
3 Research Institute of Ulleung-do & Dok-do, Kyungpook National University, Daegu, South Korea

Submitted 25 July 2019, revised 23 October 2019, accepted 30 October 2019

Abstract

Ulleungdo and Dokdo are volcanic islands with an oceanic climate located off the eastern coast of South Korea. In the present study, we used barcoded Illumina MiSeq to analyze eukaryotic microalgal genera collected from Seonginbong, the highest peak on Ulleungdo, and from groundwater sites on Dongdo and Seodo Islands, which are part of Dokdo. Species richness was significantly greater in the Seonginbong samples than in the Dongdo and Seodo samples, with 834 operational taxonomic units (OTUs) identified from Seonginbong compared with 203 OTUs and 182 OTUs from Dongdo and Seodo, respectively. Taxonomic composition analysis was also used to identify the dominant microalgal phyla at each of the three sites, with Chlorophyta (green algae) the most abundant phyla on Seonginbong and Dongdo, and Bacillariophyta (diatoms) the most abundant on Seodo. These findings suggest that differences in the abundances of Chlorophyta and Bacillariophyta species in the Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo samples are due to variations in species richness and freshwater resources at each sampling location. To the best of our knowledge, this is the first report to detail freshwater microalgal communities on Ulleungdo and Dokdo. As such, the number of species identified in the Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo samples might be an indicator of the ecological differences among these sites and varying characteristics of their microbial communities. Information regarding the microalgal communities also provides a basis for understanding the ecological interactions between microalgal species and other eukaryotic microorganisms.

Key words: amplicon sequencing, Dokdo Island, microalgal community, MiSeq system, Ulleungdo Island

Introduction

Ulleungdo and Dokdo, located to the east of the Korean peninsula, are volcanic islands formed by the lava flows resulting from volcanic activity. Ulleungdo consists of one main island, with Seonginbong as its highest peak, and several small islets. Dokdo comprises two major islets, Dongdo and Seodo, and several exposed rocks (Sohn 1995; Kim et al. 2013). Ulleungdo and Dokdo share an oceanic climate due to the influence of warm and cold currents (Chang et al. 2002; Lee et al. 2010), although average annual precipitation is higher on Ulleungdo (1574 mm) than on Dokdo (660 mm). Annual average temperatures of both islands range from 12°C to 14°C (Chang et al. 2002; Lee et al. 2010). These islands are characterized by steep slopes that facilitate significant surface runoff when it rains, and it is thereby difficult for rainwater to collect on the surface. Indeed, volcanic islands formed from the lava are often characterized by a water-deficient environment. However, Ulleungdo and Dokdo have springs or small streams that originate from the groundwater to create an environment wherein fresh surface water is available (Sohn 1995; Chang et al. 2002).

The uneven distribution of freshwater sources influences the overall vegetation community and its successional processes. Ulleungdo, due to its relatively high precipitation, has greater vegetation species richness, with 487 vascular plants species and 104 woody plant species, than Dokdo, with 46 vascular plant species and eight woody plant species (Shin et al. 2004; Kim et al. 2007; Park et al. 2010), indicating that Ulleungdo is at
a more advanced successional stage than Dokdo (Kim et al. 2007; Park et al. 2010; Jung et al. 2014). These patterns also extend to the microbial ecosystems, meaning that the different environments of Ulleungdo and Dokdo affect their microbial communities (Busse et al. 2006; Han et al. 2007; Djukic et al. 2010; Merilä et al. 2010). However, previous studies on the microbial communities on these islands have focused on the fungal and bacterial complements thereof (Kim et al. 2014; Nam et al. 2015), and little is known about the microalgal constituent. The discovery of new microalgal species is important in terms of the use of the algal biomass as a biological resource under different environmental conditions (Krustok et al. 2015).

Microalgae participate in carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus cycles (Lehman 1980; Berner 1992; Vitousek et al. 2002) and, as photosynthetic organisms, are key producers and pioneers across a range of ecosystems (Booth 1941; Jackson 1971; Bellinzoni et al. 2003). In early successional stages, microalgae are the predominant production group, facilitating the subsequent arrival of herbaceous and woody plants, which can grow in the fertilized environment created by the microalgae (Booth 1941; Jackson 1971; Bellinzoni et al. 2003). The microalgal group promotes successional vegetation processes and allows for the emergence of predators and pathogenic microbes. The former mainly comprises zooplankton such as nematodes and arthropods (Havens and DeCosta 1987; Canovas et al. 1996; Mayer et al. 1997), while the latter causes disease in plants and animals and inhibits the biodegradation capacity of microbes (Littler and Littler 1998; Chen et al. 2014).

Interactions between microalgae and their abiotic and biotic environments drive the evolution of the microalgal community. Species dominance depends on environmental conditions, such as inorganic nutrient composition, water temperature, and light (Prowse and Talltg 1958; Goldman and Shapiro 1973; Porter 1977). In particular, microalgal composition is dominated by large-cell and needle-type algae, which are difficult to prey. Because the microalgal community supports the ecosystem and serves the producer-consumer relationship, analysis of this community can improve our understanding of the local environment, elemental recycling (carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus), and micro-ecosystem relationships between producer and consumer trophic levels (Berner 1992; Vitousek et al. 2002; Cardinale et al. 2011). However, microalgal community research based solely on the culturing faces certain limitations, particularly the difficulty in identifying and analyzing unculturable microorganisms (Handelsman 2004; Streit and Schmitz 2004). Consequently, amplicon sequencing analysis using Illumina MiSeq can be a powerful tool for the investigation of unculturable microorganisms in their natural environment (Knight 2000; Handelsman 2004; Streit and Schmitz 2004; Schloss and Handelsman 2005).

Previous studies have yet to analyze the microalgal communities in the freshwater ecosystems on Ulleungdo (Seonginbong) and Dokdo (Dongdo and Seodo). This study investigated eukaryotic microalgal communities on these islands by taking freshwater samples from groundwater and tributary streams for the Illumina MiSeq analysis. Illumina MiSeq allows a large amount of sequencing information to be processed in a short time, and taxonomic analyses can then be conducted based on this information (Handelsman 2004; Streit and Schmitz 2004; Bueé et al. 2009; Shokralla et al. 2012). In this study, microalgal species richness and diversity were characterized using taxonomic analysis, revealing that the composition of these communities varied by region, from phylum to species units.

Experimental

Materials and Methods

Collection of samples. Freshwater samples were collected from freshwater sources on Seonginbong (37° 30' 05.9" N 130° 52' 04.9" E) in Buk-myeon, Ulleung-gun, Gyeongsangbuk-do, South Korea, and on Dongdo (37° 14' 21.0" N 131° 52' 10.4" E) and Seodo Islands (37° 14' 31.5" N 131° 51' 51.6" E) in Dokdo-ri, Ulleung-gun, Gyeongsangbuk-do, South Korea (Supplemental Fig. S1). Seonginbong is the highest peak on Ulleungdo, and tributaries flow from here to freshwater sources. Freshwater sources are rare on Dokdo because of smaller volumes of groundwater, with only one groundwater source each on Dongdo and Seodo. Freshwater resources were harvested by collecting 100 ml from the water surfaces at each site on October 3, 2018. The collected samples were shipped to Macrogen Co., Ltd. on October 3, 2018, using the Same Day Express Courier Service and analyzed while maintained at room temperature.

DNA extraction and MiSeq system analysis. MiSeq system analysis (Macrogen, Seoul, South Korea) involved amplicon sequencing of whole DNA, with DNA extracted by the PowerSoil DNA Isolation Kit (Cat. No. 12888, MO BIO) according to the manufacturer's protocol (Claassen et al. 2013). Extracted DNA was amplified with PCR to assess the 18S region for identifying eukaryotic microorganisms. Each sequenced sample was prepared according to the Illumina 18S MiSeq System Library protocols (Vo and Jedlicka 2014). DNA quantification and quality measurements were conducted using PicoGreen and Nanodrop. The 18S rRNA genes were amplified using 18S V4 primers (Stoeck et al. 2010; Luddington et al. 2012; Tragin et al. 2018). The amplicon PCR forward primer
Sequence was TAREuk454FWD1 (5’-CCAGCA(G-C)C(C-T)GGCGTAATCC-C’), and the amplicon PCR reverse primer sequence was TAREukREV3 (5’-ACT-TTCGTTCTTGAT(C-T)(A-G)A-3’) (Stoeck et al. 2010). Input gDNA was amplified using targeted DNA fragments (18S V4 primers size, 420 bp), and subsequent limited-cycle amplification was conducted to add multiplexing indices and Illumina sequencing adapters (Meyer and Kircher 2010). The final products were normalized and pooled using Picogreen, and the sizes of the libraries were verified using the TapeStation DNA D1000 ScreenTape system (Agilent). The Illumina MiSeq data was analyzed on the MiSeq™ platform (Illumina, San Diego, USA; Kozich et al. 2013).

**Taxonomic identification analysis.** After sequencing, the Illumina MiSeq data were demultiplexed using the index sequence, and a FASTQ file was generated for each sample. The adapter sequence was removed using SeqPurge (Sturm et al. 2016), and error correction was performed on the overlapping areas of the two readings, with low-quality barcode sequences (read length <400 bp or average quality value <25) trimmed and filtered out. All raw Illumina MiSeq reads were identified using a BLASTN search of the NCBI database based on their barcode sequences (Zhang et al. 2000). If the results could not be taxonomically classified into a sublevel, unclassified (uc) was added to the end of the name. Operational taxonomic units (OTUs) were analyzed using CD-HIT at a 97% sequence similarity threshold (Unno et al. 2010; Li et al. 2012; Chen et al. 2013). The mothur platform was used to calculate rarefaction curves and diversity indices (Shannon, Simpson, and Chao1; Heck et al. 1975; Schloss et al. 2009). Beta diversity, which refers to sample diversity information among samples in a comparison group, was obtained based on weighted UniFrac distances. A UPGMA tree was used to visualize the flexibility between samples (FigTree, http://tree.bio.ed.ac.uk/software/figtree/) and demonstrate relationships among the three sites.

**Results and Discussion**

**Sequencing results analysis.** Table I presents the total number of reads and OTUs obtained from the three study sites. A total of 580 853 reads were sequenced from Seonginbong, with 290 919 validated reads after preprocessing. The mean read length was 408.1 bp, and the maximum read length was 418 bp. A total of 534 141 reads were sequenced from Dongdo, with 289 610 validated reads remaining after preprocessing. The mean read length was 416.7 bp, and the maximum read length was 418 bp. A total of 469 920 reads were sequenced from Seodo, and the number of validated reads after preprocessing was 275 387. The mean read length was 412.54 bp, and the maximum read length was 418 bp. As seen in Table I, the Seonginbong sample contained the highest number of OTUs with 834 units, while the Dongdo and Seodo samples contained fewer OTUs at 203 and 182 units, respectively.

The species richness of the samples is represented by rarefaction curves in Fig. 1, while the Chao1 species richness, the Shannon diversity index, and the Simpson diversity index are summarized in Table I (Heck et al. 1975; Schloss et al. 2009). The Seonginbong sample had the greatest species richness for all indicators (Chao1: 934; Shannon: 6.7222; Simpson: 0.9655), while Dongdo and Seodo had similar results to one another for Chao1 (203.75 and 182, respectively). However, Seodo had Shannon and Simpson index scores (5.118 and 0.9174, respectively) that were similar to those at Seonginbong (6.722 and 0.9655, respectively), and much higher than those of Dongdo (2.038 and 0.5569, respectively). Based on the OTU and species richness results, the diversity of the eukaryotic microbial composition on Seonginbong appeared to be greater than on Dongdo and Seodo (Fig. 1 and Table I). These results confirmed differences in species diversity among Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo.

**Analysis of the eukaryotic microbial communities on Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo.** After a BLASTN search of the NCBI database, the validated reads in Table I were assigned to a eukaryotic microbial taxonomic group (Table II; Niu et al. 2010). When a BLASTN search generated a specific scientific name with regards to phylum, class, order, family, genus, or species, the OTU was labeled as classified (c); if not, it was labeled as unclassified (uc). Table II summarizes the number of classified and unclassified OTUs.
from phylum to species for the Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo samples. For the Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo samples, 165,646, 30,911, and 164,678 reads were classified, and 125,273, 258,699, and 110,709 reads were unclassified at the phylum level, respectively. At the class level, 128,160, 23,011, and 144,662 reads were classified, and 162,759, 266,599, and 130,725 reads were unclassified for the Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo regions, respectively. In addition, 99,964, 22,791, and 123,329 reads, respectively, were classified at the order level. The class level, 128,160, 23,011, and 144,662 reads were classified, and 162,759, 266,599, and 130,725 reads were unclassified for the Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo regions, respectively. In addition, 99,964, 22,791, and 123,329 reads, respectively, were classified at the order level.

Table II

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Seonginbong</th>
<th>Dongdo</th>
<th>Seodo</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Phylum</td>
<td>165,646</td>
<td>125,273</td>
<td>30,911</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class</td>
<td>128,160</td>
<td>162,759</td>
<td>23,011</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Order</td>
<td>99,964</td>
<td>190,955</td>
<td>22,791</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Family</td>
<td>96,751</td>
<td>194,168</td>
<td>22,751</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genus</td>
<td>92,628</td>
<td>198,291</td>
<td>22,707</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Species</td>
<td>84,154</td>
<td>206,765</td>
<td>17,930</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1 Number of sequencing reads with a scientific name for the taxon (classified, c)
2 Number of sequencing reads either unclassified into a sublevel or classified as an unknown name for the taxon (unclassified, uc)
level. Similarly, 96 751, 22 751, and 120 206 reads were classified at the family level, and 92 628, 22 707, and 110 674 reads were classified at the genus level. Therefore, the total reads and validated reads were both utilized for microorganism classification from the phylum to species level. The number of validated reads was lower than the number of total reads because of the lack of information on unculturable microorganisms in the NCBI database. Therefore, the total reads and validated reads were both utilized for microorganism classification from the phylum to species level. Total reads and validated reads at the species level could be classified using information about their taxonomic levels, such as phylum, class, order, family, and genus.

The taxonomic compositions of the eukaryotic microbial communities on Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo were then analyzed. It was found that the communities contained a combination of 17 phyla: Xanthophyceae, Streptophyta, Rotifera, Porifera, Platyhelminthes, Nematoda, Eustigmatophyceae, Chytridiomycota, Chordata, Chlorophyta, Blastocladiales, Basidiomycota, Bacillariophyta, Ascomycota, Arthropoda, Apicomplexa, and Annelida (Fig. 2). The communities were dominated by the microalgal phyla Chlorophyta and Bacillariophyta, although their combined relative abundance was significantly higher in the Dongdo and Seodo samples (93.52% and 91.77%, respectively) than in the Seonginbong sample (31.02%). Differences in population densities were more profound in the Seonginbong sample than in the Dongdo and Seodo samples (Fig. 2). This analysis of differences in the community composition could contribute significantly to our understanding of the microbial ecosystems at each site (Wegley et al. 2007; Rodriguez-Brito et al. 2010; Fierer et al. 2012). Microbial community compositions already reported suggest a need for further research on the eukaryotic microorganisms in each region (Knight 2000; Chiao 2004; Schloss and Handelsman 2005). In this regard, amplicon sequencing using Illumina MiSeq is a powerful tool for the identification of unculturable microalgae. More important, MiSeq system analysis can also generate useful information on new species in the natural environments of Ulleungdo and Dokdo that could be helpful in studying unculturable eukaryotic microorganisms.

**Comparison of the microalgal communities on Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo.** We compared the structures of the microalgal communities on Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo by constructing phylogenetic trees (Fig. 1) using UPGMA analysis with eukaryotic microorganisms. The taxonomic compositions of Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo were analyzed from the phylum to species level. Overall, it was found that Seonginbong was more closely related to Dongdo than Seodo. At the phylum level, the microalgal communities of Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo exhibited differences in their taxonomic compositions despite being dominated by two phyla: Chlorophyta (Round 1963) and Bacillariophyta (Fig. 2; Kaczmarska et al. 2007). The relative abundance of Chlorophyta was very high on Dongdo (93.52%), while Bacillariophyta was dominant on Seodo (89.13%). On Seonginbong, the relative abundance of Chlorophyta was higher than that of Bacillariophyta (Chytridiomycota 39.43%, Chlorophyta 27.1%, and Bacillariophyta 4.31%).

At the class level, five distinct microalgal classes (Bacillariophyceae, Coscinodiscophyceae, Chlorophyceae, Trebouxiophyceae, and Ulvophyceae) were detected in the overall sample (Fig. 3), with the dominant groups in each region differing: Seonginbong, Chlorophyceae; Dongdo, Trebouxiophyceae; and Seodo, Bacillariophyceae. In particular, the relative abundance of Bacillariophyceae was higher in Seodo (88.24%) than...
in Seonginbong (10.56%) or Dongdo (0%). The Coscinodiscophyceae was only present on Seodo (8.86%). In addition, two or three green algae classes were present at the study sites, including Chlorophyceae (73.39%), Trebouxiophyceae (11.17%), and Ulvophyceae (4.18%) on Seonginbong; Chlorophyceae (22.22%) and Trebouxiophyceae (77.67%) on Dongdo; and Chlorophyceae (2.28%), Trebouxiophyceae (0.49%), and Ulvophyceae (0.13%) on Seodo.

A total of 30 families were detected in each region. Seventeen families had identified scientific names, and nine had a relative abundance of at least 1%. These families are summarized in Table III. On Seonginbong, three diatom families (Bacillariaceae, Pinnulariaceae, and Stauroneidaceae) and eight green algae families (Characiochloridaceae, Chlamydomonadaceae, Chlorococccaceae, Scenedesmaceae, Coccomyxaceae, Chlorellaceae, and Ctenocladaceae) were identified, with the most dominant being Chlorococccaceae (1.53%), and two unclassified green algae families (Chlorophyta, Chlorococcaceae, Chlamydomonadales: 3.47%; Chlorophyta, Chlorophyceae, Sphaeropleales: 2.53%). Conversely, only one diatom or green algae family was dominant in Dongdo and Seodo. One diatom family (Diadesmidaceae) and three green algae families (Chlamydomonadaceae, Chlorococccaceae, and Chlorellaceae) were present on Dongdo, with the most dominant being Chlorellaceae (64.91%), distantly followed by Chlorococccaceae (18.46%). Conversely, Seodo had nine diatom families (Achnanthaceae, Bacillariaceae, Amphipleuraeae, Diadesmidaceae, Naviculaceae, Sellaphoraceae, Catenulaceae, and Stephanopyxidaceae) and two green algae families (Scenedesmaceae and Chlorellaceae). The dominant family on Seodo was an unclassified diatom family (21.62%), distantly followed by three other diatom families (Bacillariaceae: 3.26%, Sellaphoraceae: 3.12%, and Stephanopyxidaceae: 3.14%) with relative abundances of at least 3%. Four families were found to be unique to a specific area: Staurosideaeae on Seonginbong and Achnanthaceae, Sellaphoraceae, and Stephanopyxidaceae on Seodo. In summary, although Dongdo and Seodo are proximally located, the species composition on Seodo differs from that on Seonginbong and Dongdo; these two regions exhibit greater similarity to one another than either does to Seodo.

A total of 50 microalgal genera were detected, with 37 identified by scientific name. Fourteen genera had a relative abundance of at least 1% (Table ??). Three diatom genera (Nitzschia, Pinnularia, and Amphora) known to produce toxins were identified on Seonginbong (Pinnularia, 0.09%) and Seodo (Nitzschia, 3.26%; Amphora, 0.12%). For the diatom genera with a relative abundance of at least 1%, genera were uniquely distributed in each region; however, microalgal genera were found at all three sites. In particular, the microalgal taxonomic compositions of Seonginbong and Dongdo were more similar to one another than either was to Seodo. There were six dominant genera (Stauronies, 1.16%; Chlorococccum, 1.53%; Chlroasacrinopsis, 1.29%; Bracteacoccus, 1.89%), and two unclassified microalgal genera (1.48% and 1.47%) present on Seonginbong. On Dongdo, unclassified microalgal genera (63.78%), Chlorococccum (18.46%), and Pseudochlorella (1.13%) dominated. Six diatom genera were dominant on Seodo (Achnanthidium, 20.76%; Achnanthes, 1.54%; Nitzschia, 3.26%; Diadesmis, 2.15%; Sellaphora, 3.12%; Stephanopyx, 3.14%). These findings indicate that microalgal genera are widely distributed across all three regions, whereas diatom genera are restricted to specific areas. Of note, microalgal taxonomic composition showed that the Seonginbong and Dongdo communities were closely related at the genus level.

For species-level analyses, the microalgal species identified from the Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo
samples were organized in a phylogenetic tree (Fig. 4). For groups without a scientific name at the genus level (Fig. 3), names were only added to those with scientific names at the species level (Fig. 4). Phylum and class boundaries were identified for the microalgal species based on species-level sequencing analysis for Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo. In Fig. 4, the boundary between Bacillariophyta and Chlorophyta is marked with a yellow box, and boundaries between the classes belonging to each phylum are marked with purple boxes (Metting 1996). Among the microalgal groups, some of the Chlorophyceae belonged to Trebouxiophyceae from class via phylum (Tables III and IV). At the species level, dominant species were identified on each island, to include six species on Seonginbong, two species on Dongdo, and six species on Seodo; these are marked by boxes in Fig. 4 (Seonginbong, red; Dongdo, blue; Seodo, green). Of the species shown on the phylogenetic tree, some have been associated with shellfish toxins (Falconer 2012) frequently found on Seodo. In particular, *Nitzschia* sp. (Bates et al. 1989; Martin et al. 1990), known to be associated with shellfish toxins, was one of the dominant species on Seodo.

We organized the three microalgal communities from the phylum to species levels to analyze the taxonomic compositions of the three study sites. The approximate
Table IV
Relative abundance of eukaryotic microalgal genera in the Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo samples.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Phylum</th>
<th>Class</th>
<th>Order</th>
<th>Family</th>
<th>Genus</th>
<th>Seonginbong</th>
<th>Dongdo</th>
<th>Seodo</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>%¹ Fr²</td>
<td>%¹ Fr²</td>
<td>%¹ Fr²</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.86 2363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Achnanthidium</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>20.76 57168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Achnantheae</td>
<td>Achnanthes</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>1.54 4239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Bacillariaceae</td>
<td>Hantzschia</td>
<td>0.15 423</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Bacillariaceae</td>
<td>Nitzschia</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>3.26 8974</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>Naviculales</td>
<td>Amphipleuraceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.23 645</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>Naviculales</td>
<td>Diadesmidaceae</td>
<td>Diadesmis</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>2.15 5922</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>Naviculales</td>
<td>Diadesmidaceae</td>
<td>Luticola</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 7</td>
<td>0.23 629</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>Naviculales</td>
<td>Naviculaceae</td>
<td>Navicula</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.29 802</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>Naviculales</td>
<td>Pinnulariaceae</td>
<td>Pinnukaria</td>
<td>0.09 256</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>Naviculales</td>
<td>Sellaphoraceae</td>
<td>Sellaphora</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>3.12 8579</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>Naviculales</td>
<td>Stauronideaceae</td>
<td>Stauroneis</td>
<td>1.16 3379</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Bacillariophyceae</td>
<td>Thalassiophyseae</td>
<td>Catenulaceae</td>
<td>Amphora</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.12 329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Coscinodiscophyceae</td>
<td>Melosirales</td>
<td>Stephanopyxidaceae</td>
<td>Stephanopyxis</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>3.14 8660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillariophyta</td>
<td>Coscinodiscophyceae</td>
<td>Paraliales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Paralia</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.13 354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.02 65</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorodendrales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.01 21</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.03 91</td>
<td>0.00 13</td>
<td>0.62 1708</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>1.48 4308</td>
<td>0.09 249</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Actinochloris</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.01 22</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Ettlia</td>
<td>0.62 1793</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Spongiochloris</td>
<td>0.44 1267</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>Characichloridaceae</td>
<td>Characichloris</td>
<td>0.34 1002</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.02 50</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonas</td>
<td>0.35 1026</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
<td>0.00 0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

¹Relative abundance
²Frequency of microalgae detected at each sampling site

The microalgal genera detected in at least one of the three samples are shown. Unclassified taxonomic names (phylum, class, order, family, and genus) are replaced with a dash (–)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Phylum</th>
<th>Class</th>
<th>Order</th>
<th>Family</th>
<th>Genus</th>
<th>Seonginbong</th>
<th>Dongdo</th>
<th>Seodo</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadae</td>
<td>Chloromonas</td>
<td>0.01</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.02</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlamydomonadales</td>
<td>Chlorococcaceae</td>
<td>Chlorococcum</td>
<td>1.53</td>
<td>437</td>
<td>18.46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Chlorosarcinales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Chlorosarcinopsis</td>
<td>1.29</td>
<td>761</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Sphaeropleales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>1.47</td>
<td>471</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Sphaeropleales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Bracteacoccus</td>
<td>1.89</td>
<td>490</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Sphaeropleales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Dictyochloris</td>
<td>0.12</td>
<td>335</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Sphaeropleales</td>
<td>Scenedesmaceae</td>
<td>Coelastrella</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Chlorophyceae</td>
<td>Sphaeropleales</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Desmodesmus</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Myrmecia</td>
<td>0.51</td>
<td>1487</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Watanabea</td>
<td>0.01</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Coccomyxaaceae</td>
<td>Coccosmyxa</td>
<td>0.01</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>182</td>
<td>63.78</td>
<td>184 700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Auxenochlorella</td>
<td>0.34</td>
<td>999</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Chlorella</td>
<td>0.04</td>
<td>102</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Hveoehlorella</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Lobophuaera</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Chlorellaceae</td>
<td>Pseudochlorella</td>
<td>0.13</td>
<td>392</td>
<td>1.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Ctenocladaceae</td>
<td>Ctenocladaceae</td>
<td>Leptosina</td>
<td>0.21</td>
<td>604</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Microthamniale</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.09</td>
<td>272</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Microthamniale</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Dictyochloplspsis</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Trebouxiophyceae</td>
<td>Microthamniale</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>Stichococcus</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.02</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Ulvophyceae</td>
<td>Ulotrichale</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.55</td>
<td>1605</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorophyta</td>
<td>Ulvophyceae</td>
<td>Ulvala</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0.05</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The microalgal genera detected in at least one of the three samples are shown. Unclassified taxonomic names (phylum, class, order, family, and genus) are replaced with a dash (–).

1 Relative abundance

2 Frequency of microalgae detected at each sampling site
The amount of available sunlight was highest at the Seonginbong sampling site and lowest at the Seodo site (Supplementary Fig. S1), and the relative abundance of diatoms strongly correlated with sunlight availability (Hudson and Bourget 1983; Post et al. 1984; Lange et al. 2011). Our results and those from previous studies indicate that further research on the relationship between light and microalgal community composition is required. Research also suggests that microalgal community composition is influenced by natural enemies or disease (Hudson and Bourget 1983; Post et al. 1984; Lange et al. 2011). In accordance with these findings, we observed differences in natural compositions among Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo; the microalgal group was dominant on Seodo. At the phylum level, Seonginbong was characterized by zooplankton and pathogenic fungal groups (Fig. 2). At the class level, the microalgal group was dominated by Chlorophyceae on Seonginbong and Trebouxiophyceae (particularly Chlorellaceae) on Dongdo (Fig. 3). Trebouxiophyceae, which contains a family of small-celled organisms (Chlorellaceae), are relatively vulnerable to predators compared to other
classes, and results of the present study suggest that the presence of consumers (zooplankton and pathogenic fungi) affects the dominance of Chlorophyceae on Seonginbong and Dongdo to a greater extent than on Seodo (Fig. 2 and 3; Johnson and Agrawal 2003; Sarma et al. 2003; Yoshida et al. 2004; Pradeep et al. 2015).

Previous studies also indicate that microalgae can affect the external environment. A previous report found that the Trebouxia genus of the Trebouxiophyceae class forms a symbiotic association with lichen, fungi, and algae and is directly involved in changes to the terrestrial environment (Ahmadjian, 1988; Piercey-Normore 2006). The results of this study indicated that Trebouxiophyceae was not accurately detected at the phylum level, although a greater presence of Trebouxiophyceae at the class level was found on Seonginbong than on Dongdo and Seodo, as evidenced by the identification of microalgal communities via eukaryotic microbial communities (Table III and IV). This suggests that the microalgal group on Seonginbong engages in a symbiotic relationship with the fungi group, unlike on Dongdo and Seodo, and that this relationship directly impacts the Seonginbong natural environment. Previous studies have found that microalgae secrete a range of substances that influence their natural environment, including fungal toxins and predators (Havens and DeCosta 1987; Canovas et al. 1996; Mayer et al. 1997; Falconer 2012). The genera Nitzschia (Bates et al. 1989; Martin et al. 1990), Amphora (Daniel et al. 1980), and Paralia (Sar et al. 2012) are reported to be closely associated with shellfish toxins on Seodo (Falconer 2012; Sar et al. 2012) that can be harmful to human health when ingested orally. Although they only account for a small fraction of the detected microalgal community, it is nonetheless necessary to monitor their toxin-producing abilities and biological resources. Our findings indicate that microalgae are influenced both by environmental factors and the surrounding microbial community and that characteristics of the microbial community are influenced by the natural environment.

Conclusion

The present study analyzed the overall species richness and taxonomic compositions of the microalgal communities of Ulleungdo (Seonginbong) and Dokdo (Dongdo and Seodo). Amplicon sequencing analysis was performed using Illumina MiSeq, and microbiological OTUs from Seonginbong (834), Dongdo (203), and Seodo (182) were identified. Three indicators (Chao1, Shannon, and Simpson) were used to analyze species richness, and it was found that the species richness of Seonginbong was higher than those of Dongdo and Seodo. Classified reads were used for taxonomic analysis, with the communities exhibiting differences in their composition from the phylum to species levels. In the Seonginbong sample, several other eukaryotic microorganisms were present in the community in addition to microalgae, while microalgae (Chlorophyta) and diatoms (Bacillariophyta) were found to be extremely dominant on Dongdo and Seodo, respectively. Analyses of the relative abundances of the different communities added details to information regarding the differences in species richness between the three regions. We obtained information on microalgae on Seonginbong, Dongdo, and Seodo via MiSeq tools; however, MiSeq analysis does have some limitations with regards to dependence on existing taxonomies in screening and identifying microalgal species. Despite these experimental limitations, MiSeq analysis provided in-depth information on the microalgae communities of Ulleungdo and Dokdo.

Acknowledgments

This work was supported by a grant from the Next-Generation BioGreen 21 Program (No. PJ01366701), Korea and the Basic Science Research Program through the National Research Foundation of Korea (NRF) and funded by the Ministry of Education (2016R1A6A1A05019110; 2017R1A2B4002016; 2018R1D1A3 B0 7049385), Korea.

Conflict of interest

The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature


https://doi.org/10.2166/wst.1996.0139


Martin JL, Haya K, Burrell DE, Wildish DJ. Nitzschia pseudo-delicatissima – a source of domoic acid in the Bay of Fundy,
Population

The seasonal growth and succession of microscopic grazers feed differentially on planktonic algae and can influence their community structure and succession in ways that are analogous to the effects of herbivores on terrestrial plant communities. Am Sci. 1977;65:159–170.


https://doi.org/10.1016/j.mib.2004.08.002


https://doi.org/10.1080/10665270050081478


https://doi.org/10.1111/1462-2920.13952


https://doi.org/10.1021/es101500z


https://doi.org/10.1007/978-94-017-3405-9_1


https://doi.org/10.1111/1755-0998.12269


Supplementary materials are available on the journal's website.
Epidemiology, Drug Resistance, and Virulence of Staphylococcus aureus Isolated from Ocular Infections in Polish Patients

MARTA KŁOS¹, MONIKA POMORSKA-WESOŁOWSKA², DOROTA ROMANISZYN³, AGNIESZKA CHMIELARCZYK³ and JADWIGA WÓJKOWSKA-MACH³*

¹Faculty of Health Sciences, Jagiellonian University Medical College, Kraków, Poland
²Department of Microbiology, Analytical and Microbiological Laboratory, KORLAB, Ruda Śląska, Poland
³Department of Microbiology, Faculty of Medicine, Jagiellonian University Medical College, Kraków, Poland

Submitted 1 August 2019, revised 7 November 2019, accepted 7 November 2019

Abstract

Analysis of the epidemiology of Staphylococcus aureus (SA) ocular infections and virulence factors of the isolates with a special emphasis on their drug resistance, and the ability of biofilm formation. In a period from 2009 to 2013, 83 isolates of SA were prospectively collected and preserved in a multicenter laboratory-based study carried out in southern Poland. Epidemiological, phenotypic, and genotypic analyses were performed. The resistance and virulence genes were analyzed. Screening for the biofilm formation was provided. Among the materials derived from ocular infections from 456 patients, SA was found in 18.2% (n = 83) of cases (one SA isolate per one patient). Most infections were identified in the age group of over 65 years (OR 8.4 95%CI; 1.03-68.49). The majority of patients (73.4%) were hospitalized. Among the virulence and resistance genes, the most frequently detected were the lukE (72.2%, n = 60) and ermA (15.6%, n = 13) genes. A positive result of the CRA test (the ability of biofilm formation) was found in 66.2% (n = 55) of isolates. Among the strains under study, 6.0% (n = 5) had the methicillin-resistant Staphylococcus aureus phenotype, and 26.5% (n = 22) had the macrolide-lincosamide-streptogramin B phenotype. In 48 (57.8%) isolates the neomycin resistance was revealed. All isolates under study were sensitive to vancomycin. The population most susceptible to ocular SA infections consists of hospitalized patients aged 65 and more. The SA strains under study showed the increased ability to biofilm formation. In the strains tested, high susceptibility to chloramphenicol and fluoroquinolones was demonstrated. However, the high level of drug resistance to neomycin detected in this study among SA isolates and the blood-ocular barrier makes it difficult to treat ocular infections.

Key words: Staphylococcus aureus, ocular infections, virulence factors, epidemiology, surgical interventions, soft contact lenses

Introduction

Bacteria are considered as the main contributor to ocular infections all over the world (Teweldemedhin et al. 2017). In the study by Long et al. conducted between 1990–2009, the most frequently isolated bacteria from ocular infections were Gram-positive cocci (41.9%) (Long et al. 2014). Analysis of databases proved that Staphylococcus aureus (SA) is predominant regardless of the geographical area or population examined (Teweldemedhin et al. 2017). The results of the research regarding the prevalence of SA isolates from ocular infections showed their distribution in the range from 13% in India to 28.1% in Ethiopia; the average prevalence was 20.1% (Teweldemedhin et al. 2017).

The most common ocular infection is conjunctivitis, which constitutes 50–70% of infectious conjunctivitis (Bertino 2009; Galvis et al. 2014; Teweldemedhin et al. 2017). Moreover, one should also point out the frequent incidents of bacterial keratitis and endophthalmitis (West et al. 2005; Bertino 2009; Pozzi et al. 2012; Teweldemedhin et al. 2017). Untreated ocular infections may cause injuries in the ocular structure and lead to visual impairments and blindness (Bertino 2009; Teweldemedhin et al. 2017). Researchers indicate a strong relationship between ocular trauma, contact lenses, and bacterial keratitis lesions in the anatomical ocular surface that may lead to the development of staphylococcal infection (Bourcier et al. 2003; Ly et al. 2006; Teweldemedhin et al. 2017). Moreover, a patient’s...
immunity to ocular infections can be reduced by underlying diseases, operative procedures, the use of corticosteroids, hospitalization, and the use of medical devices (Teweldemedhin et al. 2017).

One of the main SA virulence factors that contribute to ocular infections is its ability to the formation of biofilms on the surface of biomedical implants or contact lenses (Cramton et al. 1999). Through this process, the bacteria become more resistant to various physicochemical stresses, e.g. antibiotics (Mathur et al. 2018). Cramton and coworkers reported that SA was more frequently isolated from corneal infections related to the contact lenses wearing (Cramton et al. 1999). The extended wear of contact lenses and lack of eye hygiene increase the risk of keratitis. The morbidity of ocular infections is associated with the increasing number of cataract surgery and lens replacement (Astley et al. 2019). The ability of SA strains to aggregate and form biofilm is related to their capacity of producing slime – an extracellular mucoid substance whose main components are glycosaminoglycans. The well-established phenotypic methods, such as the Congo Red Agar (CRA) test, are still used for the identification of the virulent biofilm-forming bacteria confirming phenotypically their ability to develop a biofilm. It has been shown that the results of this method coincide with the presence of the icaA and icaD genes in staphylococci (Arciola et al. 2002).

There is little information on human SA ocular infections in databases such as PubMed, a fact that makes it impossible to work out and implement effective and plausible measures to prevent infections. Concerning Polish patients, there is no epidemiological data at all. We sought to describe the epidemiology and various types of treatment for SA ocular infections with a special emphasis on cataract postoperative complications or the consequences of soft contact lenses wearing.

### Experimental

#### Materials and Methods

SA isolates. Isolates from this multicenter laboratory-based study were obtained by the Department of Microbiology of the Jagiellonian University Medical College and were collected in collaboration with KORLAB from 1 January to 31 December 2013. Non-repetitive samples from ocular infection were collected from hospitalized patients (62) or outpatients (21) throughout the south of Poland. In total, clinical materials from 456 patients with symptoms of infection were examined and 83 isolates of SA were found, including 47 strains from the vitreous and corneas. The remaining clinical materials were conjunctival swabs. The relevant patient information including age, sex, and type of care (ambulatory/hospitalization) was collected. The identification of microorganisms was performed using the MALDI-TOF Biotyper (Bruker Corporation, the Netherlands) according to standard methods.

**Susceptibility testing.** Antimicrobial susceptibility testing of all SA isolates was performed according to the current guidelines of the European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing (EUCAST, http://www.eucast.org/clinical_breakpoints/; accessed December 2017) by disc diffusion or the E-test method on Müller-Hinton agar plates. The antimicrobial discs (Oxoid Ltd., UK) contained gentamicin (10 µg), amikacin (30 µg), tobramycin (10 µg), neomycin (10 µg), ciprofloxacin (5 µg), moxifloxacin (5 µg), trimethoprim/sulfamethoxazole (1.25/23.75 µg), clindamycin (2 µg), erythromycin (15 µg), chloramphenicol (30 µg), and tetracycline (30 µg). Antimicrobial susceptibility to neomycin was interpreted according to the standards of the British Society for Antimicrobial Chemotherapy Version 14.0, 05.01.2015 (BSAC, http://bsac.org.uk/wp-content/uploads/2012/02/BSAC-Susceptibility-testing-version-14.pdf). For vancomycin, the minimal inhibitory concentration (MIC) was determined by E-test (bioMérieux, France).

The methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* (MRSA) phenotype was detected using a cefoxitin disc (30 µg). The macrolide-lincosamide-streptogramin B (MLSb) phenotype was determined according to a previously published protocol (Leclercq 2002).

**The categories of antimicrobial resistance.** Strains were divided into six categories based on their resistance to several antimicrobial agent categories (aminoglycosides, fluoroquinolones, folate pathway inhibitors, lincosamides, macrolides, phenicols, and tetracyclines). The susceptibility of the isolate to all antimicrobial agents from all categories examined denoted “0”; “5 or more” meant resistance to five or more categories.

**DNA isolation.** The bacterial strains were grown overnight at 37°C in tryptic soy broth medium and total DNA was isolated with the Genomic Mini Kit (A&A Biotechnology, Gdynia, Poland) according to the manufacturer's instructions.

**Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR)-based detection of resistance and virulence genes.** PCR amplification was used to detect the meca gene using previously described primers (Pereira et al. 2010). As controls, SA ATCC 33591 (meca+) and SA ATCC 25923 (meca−) were employed. PCR was also used to detect the presence of a gene resistant to mupirocin (mupA gene) (Anthony et al. 1999). SA ATCC BAA-1708 (mupA+) was employed as a control. The erythromycin resistance genes (ermA, ermB, ermC, and msr) were detected by multiplex PCR (Sutcliffe et al. 1996). The bands were visualized with the UVP GelDocIT Imaging System.
(UVP, Upland, Canada) after 1.5%-TBE-agarose electrophoresis (70 min, 90 mV) and staining with ethidium bromide (Bio-Rad, Warsaw, Poland). A DNA-ladder of 100–1000 bp (Thermo Scientific, Waltham, MA, USA) was used as a size marker.

SA isolates were verified for the presence of the following virulence genes: *luk*E (*LukDE* leukocidin), *pvl* (Panton-Valentine leukocidin, PVL), *tsst-1* (toxic shock syndrome toxin-1, TSST-1), *etA*, and *etB* (exfoliative toxin A or B; EtA, EtB) using PCR and the previously described primers (Johnson et al. 1991; Lina et al. 1999). The strains used as controls were kindly provided by Prof. Marek Gniadkowski, National Medicines Institute, Warsaw, Poland.

To determine the *spa* type of the polymorphic X-region of the SA protein A, the *spa* gene was amplified by PCR and sequenced. Chromatograms obtained from sequencing were analyzed using DNAGear Spa Typing Software (Al-Tam et al. 2012).

**Biofilm formation.** Screening for the ability of SA isolates to develop a biofilm was carried out according to the method described by Arciola et al. with the CRA test (Arciola et al. 2002). 0.8 g of Congo Red and 36 g of saccharose (Sigma, St. Louis, MO, USA) were added to 1 L of brain heart infusion agar (Oxoid, Basingstoke, Hampshire, England) to prepare CRA plates. The plates were incubated at 37°C for 24 h and then overnight at room temperature. On CRA plates, black colonies were formed by slime-producing strains and red ones by non-producing strains. A six-color scale was used to accurately assess all the possible chromatic variations exhibited by the growing colonies. The scale ranged from very black (vb), thorough black (b), and almost black (ab) to burgundy (brd), red (r), and very red (vr). Very black, black, and almost black colonies were classified as the slime producer strains, while very red, red, and burgundy-colored colonies were classified as the strains unable to produce slime.

**Ethics.** All SA isolates under the study were collected as part of routine clinical care. No medical records or identifying information about the patients were accessed as part of this study. The isolates and any relevant information about the cases were obtained and analyzed in a fully anonymized and de-identified form. All data analyzed during this study were blinded before analysis. The utilization of this data for analysis without patients’ agreement was consistent with Polish law and approved by the Bioethics Committee of the Jagiellonian University Medical College (No. BET/227/B/2012).

**Results**

Among the 456 cases of ocular infections examined, 83 (18.2%) SA strains were isolated (one strain from one patient). Slightly more than half of SA strains (54.2%) came from men. The majority of patients, i.e. 73.4% (42.6% of women and 57.3% of men, respectively) constituted the hospitalized cases (Table I). The results showed a large difference in SA-ocular infection prevalence between hospitalized and ambulatory patients. The most infection cases were observed in the group of people over 65 years (63.8%); the least in the biggest group of age in the range between 19 and 64 years (16.8%). The infections in the oldest patients were treated five times more often in an outpatient setting (OR 95%CI 8.4; 1.03–68.49; p = 0.027, Table I).

One of the virulence characteristics, which is biofilm formation, was evaluated with the CRA test. A positive result of the CRA test was found in 66.2% of all cases (Table I). It was demonstrated that 66.2% of the strains showed biofilm formation capacity, with 22% of them
Table II
The presence of various genes encoding for the resistance and virulence factors of Staphylococcus aureus strains isolated from ocular infections.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Studied genes</th>
<th>Hospitalization (n;%)</th>
<th>Total n = 83</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Yes, n = 61 (73.4%)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No, n = 22 (26.5%)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mecA</strong> (n = 6; 7%)</td>
<td>4 (6.5%)</td>
<td>6 (7.2%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ermA</strong> (n = 13; 16%)</td>
<td>8 (13.1%)</td>
<td>13 (15.6%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mup</strong> (n = 4; 5%)</td>
<td>4 (6.5%)</td>
<td>4 (4.8%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>lukE</strong> (n = 60; 72%)</td>
<td>45 (73.7%)</td>
<td>60 (72.2%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tst-1</strong> (n = 10; 12%)</td>
<td>10 (16.3%)</td>
<td>10 (12.0%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>eta</strong> (n = 3; 4%)</td>
<td>2 (3.2%)</td>
<td>3 (3.6%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>etB</strong> (n = 2; 2%)</td>
<td>2 (3.2%)</td>
<td>2 (2.4%)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**mecA/B** = exfoliative toxin A and/or B; **lukE** = lukDE leukocidins; **N/A** = not applicable; OR (95%CI) = 95% confidence intervals of odds ratio

being strong biofilm formers (very black and black colors), and 44% being weaker (almost black color). Among the biofilm-forming strains, the hospital strains dominated (73.4%), whereas among the ambulatory strains the ratio between biofilm-forming strains and non-producing ones was more even (45.4% vs. 54.5%; OR 95%CI 3.3; 1.22–9.31; \( p = 0.016 \), Table I).

The most frequent virulence and resistance genes were **lukE** and **ermA** (Table II). The presence of other virulence genes oscillated within the range of 1.2–12.0% of cases. The **pvl** gene was found in one strain. Strains from hospitalized patients were the main source of virulence genes. In the isolates from ambulatory patients, the **mup**, **tst-1**, **pvl** or **etB** genes were not found. Interestingly, all cases of the **pvl**, **tst** and **etB** genes detected in this study as well as two out of three the **etA** genes and 63% of the **lukE** genes were found among the strains positive in the CRA test.

Among the SA strains, most were resistant to neomycin and comprised 57.8% (n = 48). The level of erythromycin resistance amounted to 25.3%; 13.2% of isolates were resistant to ciprofloxacin, and 7.2% to moxifloxacin (Table III). Resistance to fluoroquinolones was five times more often found in ambulatory patients. Additionally, resistance to tobramycin was recorded for 14 strains (16.8%), to gentamicin for five strains (6.0%), and to chloramphenicol also for five strains (6.0%). All the isolates under study were sensitive to vancomycin, and the MIC value was equal to 1 µg/ml. Out of the isolates under study, 73.4% belonged to the category of fully susceptible to antimicrobial agents. The highest percentage of strains resistant to at least one antimicrobial was identified in hospitalized patients (40.9% for one category) and in outpatients (27.2% for two categories) (Table III). On the other hand, the strains isolated from hospitalized patients were four times more likely to show full susceptibility (they belonged to the “fully susceptible” category, Table III) than strains from non-hospitalized patients, among the strains under study, five isolates (6.0%) had the MRSA phenotype and 22 had the MLS\(_B\) phenotype (26.5%), including 17 strains that had the inducible (iMLS\(_B\)) and five strains that had the constitutive (cMLS\(_B\)) phenotypes (Table III). Four strains manifested both mechanisms at the same time. Each of the five MRSA strains had the **mecA** gene. Additionally, one strain had the **mecA** gene without the MRSA phenotype. Thirteen strains contained the **ermA** gene, including all those with the mechanism of cMLS\(_B\) resistance and seven with that of iMLS\(_B\). One strain with the iMLS\(_B\) mechanism had the **msrA/B** gene, and in eight strains none of the genes of resistance under study was found.

**Spa** typing of five MRSA isolates showed the presence of three different **spa** types – three strains belonged to t003, one to t015, and one to t1192.

**Discussion**

In the studied population, the contribution of SA strains to ocular infections was slightly higher than in the American population as it has been shown by Gentile and coworkers, and where the most prevalent pathogens were coagulase-negative staphylococci (39.4%), followed by Streptococcus viridans (12.1%), and SA (11.1%) (Gentile et al. 2014). Similar findings came from Canada and Europe (Asencio et al. 2014; Assaad et al. 2015). A Chinese analysis of corneal samples have provided that Gram-positive cocci (69.88%) are the most commonly isolated; nevertheless, a decreasing trend was observed over the nine years of the study (Lin et al. 2019).

However, despite its non-dominant role in ocular infections, SA is an important etiologic agent of ocular infections. Callegan and coworkers have reported that ocular SA infections were more difficult to treat and the sharpness of vision was restored only in 30%
of the patients (Callegan et al. 2007). The research conducted by West and coworkers from 1994 to 2001 in the American population has indicated an increase in endophthalmitis incidence as a complication of cataract surgery, a fact that is challenging because this was the most common surgery in the USA (West et al. 2005; Astley et al. 2019). The reports by West and coworkers were confirmed by the results of Callegan and coworkers, which showed that postoperative endophthalmitis was a result of almost every ocular surgery, mainly cataract surgery (Callegan et al. 2007). Astley and coworkers also pointed to an increase in injection-related complications following intravitreal injections (Astley et al. 2019). One of the important elements that interfere with proper postoperative healing, and is the cause of therapeutic failures can be the virulence of pathogens. In any operation with the use of implants, such as cataract surgery, SA can present its capacity to form a biofilm. This problem was discussed by Ammen- dola and coworkers who demonstrated the presence of a very high proportion of biofilm-forming strains (88.9%) higher than in the population investigated here (66.2%) (Ammendolia et al. 1999). At the same time, Ammendolia and coworkers has initially claimed that slime production was never considered as a virulence factor, but their studies generally dealt with various types of hospital infections, not only ocular infections (Ammendolia et al. 1999). The studies considering the problem of biofilm-forming strains in ocular infections, however, have not been conducted so far. Atshan and coworkers have indicated the biofilm formation to varied extent and diverse adherence capacities of MRSA strains depending on their spa type (Atshan et al. 2012).

The results from the Antibiotic Resistance Monitoring in Ocular Microorganisms (ARMOR) group have shown that of MRSA amounts to 39% of ocular infections and there is also an increase in the resistance to fluoroquinolones among the ophthalmic strains in the United States (Haas et al. 2011; Vola et al. 2013). This was confirmed by a study by Morrissey and coworkers conducted in European countries, where MRSA was shown to be an etiologic agent of 22% of all ocular SA infections (Morrissey et al. 2004; Vola et al. 2013).

Fortunately, according to the data analyzed and presented here, the problem of MRSA does not concern southern Poland since the prevalence of MRSA is lower. The authors’ previous experience regarding other clinical forms of both hospital and outpatient infections in southern Poland indicated a high prevalence of MRSA in bloodstream infections (20.4%), and pneumonia

### Table III

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Antimicrobial category</th>
<th>Antimicrobial agent</th>
<th>Hospitalization n (%)</th>
<th>Total, N=83</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Yes, n=61 (73.4%)</td>
<td>No, n=22 (26.5%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aminoglycosides</td>
<td>Gentamicin</td>
<td>4 (6.5%)</td>
<td>1 (4.5%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Amikacin</td>
<td>5 (8.1%)</td>
<td>3 (13.6%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tobramycin</td>
<td>9 (14.7%)</td>
<td>5 (22.7%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Neomycin</td>
<td>37 (60.6%)</td>
<td>11 (50.0%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fluoroquinolones</td>
<td>Ciprofloxacin</td>
<td>4 (6.5%)</td>
<td>7 (31.8%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Moxifloxacin</td>
<td>2 (3.2%)</td>
<td>4 (18.1%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Folate pathway inhibitors</td>
<td>Trimethoprim/sulfamethoxazole</td>
<td>3 (4.9%)</td>
<td>2 (9.0%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lincosamides</td>
<td>Clindamycin</td>
<td>13 (21.3%)</td>
<td>8 (36.3%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macrolides</td>
<td>Erythromycin</td>
<td>13 (21.3%)</td>
<td>8 (36.3%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phenicols</td>
<td>Chloramphenicol</td>
<td>4 (6.5%)</td>
<td>1 (4.5%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tetracyclines</td>
<td>Tetracycline</td>
<td>11 (18.0%)</td>
<td>3 (13.6%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-susceptible to antimicrobial agents in (above) categories</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fully susceptible (0 categories)</td>
<td>37 (60.6%)</td>
<td>6 (27.2%)</td>
<td>61 (73.4%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>one category</td>
<td>25 (40.9%)</td>
<td>4 (18.1%)</td>
<td>29 (34.9%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 categories</td>
<td>12 (19.6%)</td>
<td>6 (27.2%)</td>
<td>18 (21.6%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 categories</td>
<td>5 (8.1%)</td>
<td>1 (4.5%)</td>
<td>6 (7.2%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 categories</td>
<td>2 (3.2%)</td>
<td>1 (4.5%)</td>
<td>3 (3.6%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 categories or more</td>
<td>2 (3.2%)</td>
<td>4 (18.1%)</td>
<td>5 (6.0%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRSA, yes</td>
<td>3 (4.9%)</td>
<td>2 (9.0%)</td>
<td>5 (6.0%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MLSₜ, yes</td>
<td>14 (22.9%)</td>
<td>8 (36.3%)</td>
<td>22 (26.5%)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**MLSₜ** – macrolide/lincosamide/streptogramin B resistant *Staphylococcus aureus*; MRSA – methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus*; OR (95% CI) – 95% confidence intervals of odds ratio
(32.7%) (Pomorska-Wesołowska et al. 2017). The general hospital prevalence of MRSA is 15.1%, and it is three times higher than it was established in the recent ocular infection study (Chmielarczyk et al. 2016). As reported previously, and also in this study, the spa typing confirmed that spa type t003 was the most predominant among MRSA strains (Chmielarczyk et al. 2016; Pomorska-Wesołowska et al. 2017).

Between the above-mentioned studies and ours, there was no difference in SA resistance to MLS<sub>P</sub>, which was observed at a similar level (less than 30% in the studied patients' population with ocular infections) as well as in other populations of patients in southern Poland (Chmielarczyk et al. 2016; Pomorska-Wesołowska et al. 2017). Unfortunately, there are no known reports on MLS<sub>P</sub> resistance in ocular infections coming from other parts of the world.

The most common antibiotics administered in ocular infections are fluoroquinolones, chloramphenicol, and aminoglycosides (Brown 2007). Unfortunately, both Polish data and evidence from other centers, including those from Europe, indicate a low sensitivity of SA to aminoglycosides and some fluoroquinolones (Galvis et al. 2014; Gentile et al. 2014). Nevertheless, in the latest ARMOR surveillance studies from the USA, there was no difference in the level of resistance to older-ciprofloxacin and newer-generation fluoroquinolones (moxifloxacin), and it was 35.8% vs 33.6%, respectively. In our study, resistance was lower to moxifloxacin (7.2%) than to ciprofloxacin (13.2%), so the newer generation of fluoroquinolones can be more effective in therapy (Thomas et al. 2019).

Given the rising resistance of 4th generation fluoroquinolones that have been observed in recent years, researches were conducted on the effectiveness of aminoglycosides (Galvis et al. 2014). Chinese research on corneal infections caused by SA confirmed the lowest resistance of the strains to neomycin (Wang et al. 2016). The possibility of treatment with the aminoglycoside group was confirmed independently by studies by Blanco and coworkers and Lin and coworkers, which showed high susceptibility of those strains to chloramphenicol (Blanco et al. 2013; Lin et al. 2019). Our results also confirm the high susceptibility of the SA isolates to fluoroquinolones and chloramphenicol. This is important information because the results of systematic review and meta-analysis suggested that fluoroquinolones might be the first choice for empirical treatment of most cases of the suspected bacterial keratitis (Hanet et al. 2012; Austin et al. 2017).

Unfortunately, the findings of this study have indicated that in Poland a serious problem, rarely described by other authors, occurs i.e. the resistance of SA to neomycin in almost 60% of strains. It appears that this is quite a rare situation because the reports of Wang and coworkers from China have recently determined neomycin resistance in 7.8% of strains, i.e. at a considerably lower level than that established for the isolates from Polish patients (Wang et al. 2016). Therefore, this situation is surprising as neomycin is not frequently or routinely used systemically in the treatment of more common infections as opposed to ocular infections. All pharmaceutical preparations with neomycin associated with ocular treatment are available in Poland on prescription and none of them is a combined preparation.

For the topical dermatological treatment, there are available over-the-counter medicines containing neomycin in combination with e.g. bacitracin, which could lead to such high neomycin resistance but the lack of Polish historical data or data from other countries makes it difficult to interpret the phenomenon observed.

Ocular antibiotics are usually administered locally, in the form of solution or suspension, to obtain a high concentration of antibacterial in the place of infection. Since the 1980s, the antibiotics can be administered in the form of injections directly into the vitreous, with the visual outcome of patients not changed considerably (Callegan et al. 2007). In ocular infections, therapeutic success depends on quick and accurate diagnosis and also on the administration of antibiotics (Callegan et al. 2007). This is due to the bacterial toxins and enzymes that may damage the integrity of the ocular tissues (Bertino 2009). Astley and coworkers reported some of those, including α-toxin (a role in the pathogenesis of SA keratitis and endophthalmitis) and PVL (cytotoxin) (Astley et al. 2019). The key anatomic barriers, such as the delicate nature of the interior of the eye and the blood-ocular barrier are factors to be considered during treatment (Callegan et al. 2007). Drug administration and contact lenses consist of a problem.

**Study limitations**

There are some limitations associated with this laboratory-based study. First, the demographic information on the study population is limited. For example, previous hospitalization and/or surgery and antimicrobial usage, co-morbidity, disability, and patient outcome data were not available because of the retrospective nature of the study. Additionally, these results may not be generalizable to the other parts of Poland.

**Conclusions**

In conclusion, the most common microorganisms in ocular infections were Gram-positive cocci, especially SA strains. The main virulence factor was the biofilm formation capacity of isolates and a high percentage of
strains with the lukE gene was also observed. Although high resistance to neomycin was noted, our research indicates a high efficacy of treatment with chloramphenicol and fluoroquinolones, as well as the need to implement new solutions due to the aforementioned bacteria's high resistance to neomycin and anatomic barrier difficulties.

Funding
This work was supported by the grants from Jagiellonian University Medical College ZDS/007045 and SAP N43/DBS/000014.

Acknowledgments
We would like to thank Professor Marta Walszak for help in statistical analysis.

Conflict of interest
The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature


Pereira EM, Schuenck RP, Malvar KL, Iorio NLP, Matos PDM, Olendzki AN, Oelemann WMR, dos Santos KRN. *Staphylococcus aureus, Staphylococcus epidermidis* and *Staphylococcus haemolyticus*: methicillin-resistant isolates are detected directly in blood cultures by multiplex PCR. Microbiol Res. 2010 Mar;165(3):243–249. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.mires.2009.03.003


Introduction

Remediation of metal ions from contaminated sites is paramount. Many industries and various human activities discharge large amounts of metal ions into the water bodies where they cannot be degraded or destroyed. Ultimately, heavy metal ions reach and accumulate in the tissues of animals and humans (Iheanacho et al. 2017) posing serious health ailments.

Some metal ions act as essential micronutrients for most of the living organisms as metalloenzymes when present in sufficient quantities. However, they become toxic at high concentrations (Bhattacharya et al. 2016). Hence, metal ion concentration in wastewater and drinking water sources has to be reduced to a set levels (0.1 mg/l – Fe; 1 mg/l – Cu; 5 mg/l – Zn; 0.05 mg/l – Ar; 0.005 mg/l – Cd; 0.001 mg/l – Hg; 0.05 mg/l – Pb; 0.01 mg/l – Se) as per standards set by WHO (Puri and Kumar 2012). The traditional chemical treatments used to remediate metal ions are connected with many drawbacks like high energy requirement, the formation of sludge or waste products, incomplete removal of ions, high cost and difficulty in implementation (Renu et al. 2017), and may become ineffective at low quantities (10–100 mg/l).

Biosorption has emerged as an alternative to traditional techniques. Biosorption is described as a naturally occurring metabolism that binds metal ions to the cellular structure of the biosorbents even from very dilute aqueous solutions (Shamim 2018). A microbial cell is a natural biosorbent of metal ions. Studies were done using microbial biomass (algae, bacteria, and fungi) as biosorbent for remediation of metal ions from polluted water resources. The biosorption process relies on nature and biosorbent type, and metal species to be biosorbed (El-Naggar et al. 2018).

The process of biosorption is associated with many advantages as a low operating cost, biosorbent reuse, the minimized disposal of chemical or biological sludge, detoxification of very dilute effluents with high efficiency, specific metal selectivity, low operation time, and no secondary toxic compounds production.

Structural Changes of Bacillus subtilis Biomass on Biosorption of Iron (II) from Aqueous Solutions: Isotherm and Kinetic Studies

SRI LAKSHMI RAMYA KRISHNA KANAMARLAPUDI and SUDHAMANI MUDDADA*

Department of Biotechnology, Koneru Lakshmaiah Education Foundation (KLEF), Greenfields, Vaddeswaram, Guntur, Andhra Pradesh, India

Submitted 9 June 2019, revised 9 November 2019, accepted 11 November 2019

Abstract

Various microbial biomasses have been employed as biosorbents. Bacterial biomass has added advantages because of easy in production at a low cost. The study investigated the biosorption of iron from aqueous solutions by Bacillus subtilis. An optimum biosorption capacity of 7.25 mg of the metal per gram of the biosorbent was obtained by the Inductive Coupled Plasma Optical Emission Spectroscopy (ICP-OES) under the experimental conditions of initial metal concentration of 100 mg/l, pH 4.5, and biomass dose of 1 g/l at 30°C for 24 hrs. The data showed the best fit with the Freundlich isotherm model while following pseudo-first-order kinetics. Scanning Electron Microscope (SEM) and Energy Dispersive X-ray (EDX) analysis confirmed iron biosorption as precipitates on the bacterial surface, and as a peak in the EDX spectrum. The functional hydroxyl, carboxyl, and amino groups that are involved in biosorption were revealed by the Fourier Transform Infrared spectroscopy (FTIR). The amorphous nature of the biosorbent for biosorption was indicated by the X-ray Diffraction (XRD) analysis. The biomass of B. subtilis exhibited a point zero charge (pH_{pzc}) at 2.0.

Key words: Bacillus subtilis, biosorption, iron, isotherms, kinetics
Hence, the process of biosorption is promising for the remediation of heavy metals from polluted water bodies (Zawierucha et al. 2016).

Among trace elements, iron is required for most of the living organisms for the formation of hemoglobin. High iron levels (200–250 mg/kg body weight) in drinking water may cause many ill effects and can be lethal (Prashanth et al. 2015). The presence of a high level of iron in the food products also affects taste, color, and appearance due to reaction with the phenolic compounds (Dueik et al. 2017). Hence, it is necessary to remove iron ions.

Bacillus is a diverse group of microorganisms. Many species of Bacillus are found to have metal-binding properties (Wierzba 2015; Dey et al. 2016; García et al. 2016). Bacillus subtilis is non-pathogenic and non-toxic with a Generally Regarded as Safe (GRAS) status. The biosorption of metal ions by B. subtilis has been studied (Al-Gheethi et al. 2017; Cai et al. 2018). Besides, many studies reported the biosorption of iron by various microbial biosorbents (Keshhtkar et al. 2016; Migahed et al. 2017). However, there is very little information regarding the structural and functional changes occurring on the biomass of B. subtilis as a consequence of iron biosorption.

Hence, in the present study iron removal was done by utilizing biomass of B. subtilis in aqueous solutions. Optimization of experimental parameters, isotherms, and kinetic studies was done to characterize iron biosorption onto the biomass. Also, changes on the surface of the biosorbent were evaluated.

**Experimental**

**Materials and Methods**

**Microorganism and growth conditions.** The strain, Bacillus subtilis (1427) was procured from Microbial Type Culture Collection (MTCC), Chandigarh. The stock culture of B. subtilis was preserved on nutrient agar plates at 4°C and subcultured every month. Bacterial stocks were maintained in 50% glycerol at –80°C. Fresh biomass was obtained by inoculating the strain Bacillus subtilis into nutrient broth and incubating at 37°C for 24 hrs at 150 rpm. The bacterial culture obtained after centrifugation (8000 rpm, 10 min) was washed with distilled water and used as the biosorbent for iron biosorption experiments.

**Preparation of metal solution.** Stock solutions of FeSO$_4$·7H$_2$O (ferrous sulfate heptahydrate) were prepared in double-distilled water. Fresh working solutions were prepared before experiments.

**Biosorption experiments.** Biosorption of iron ions onto biomass of B. subtilis was done at 30°C by suspending different amounts of biosorbent in 100 ml metal ion solution in Erlenmeyer flasks (250 ml). The pH was adjusted by 1N NaOH or HCl before agitation at 100 rpm. The impact of various experimental parameters that influences the process of biosorption was examined. One target parameter was varied by keeping the others constant. Tests were performed with pH values varying from 3 to 9, initial metal ion concentrations differing from 4 to 40 mg/l, different inoculum sizes of 0.5 to 3 g/l, and different time intervals of 1–24 hrs. Controls (without the addition of metal) were maintained. After incubation, the biomass and supernatant obtained by centrifugation (8000 rpm, 10 min) were characterized separately.

**Determination of residual Fe (II).** Concentration of Fe (II) ions in the supernatant after biosorption experiments was obtained by the Inductive Coupled Plasma Optical Emission Spectroscopy (ICP-OES) at NCCCM, Hyderabad. At equilibrium conditions the percentage of biosorption and biosorption capacity of B. subtilis were obtained using the equations:

\[ q_e = \frac{(C_i - C_e)V}{m} \]

\[ R\% = \frac{(C_i - C_e)}{C_i} \times 100 \]

where $q_e$ is the quantity of the metal biosorbed by the biomass (mg/g) at equilibrium; $C_i$ is initial metal (Fe) ion concentration in the solution (mg/l); $C_e$ is the equilibrium metal (Fe) ion concentration in solution (mg/l), $V$ is volume of the medium (l), and $m$ is the quantity of the biomass used in the reaction mixture (g).

**Isotherm modeling.** In this study, the fit of experimental data was studied by the three most widely used models, namely Freundlich, Langmuir, and Temkin isotherms.

Linearized Langmuir isotherm model is shown as:

\[ \frac{C_e}{q_e} = \frac{C_s}{q_m} + \frac{1}{K_l q_m} \]

where $q_s$ is the mass of metal ion biosorbed per gram of the biosorbent (mg/g); $C_s$ is the final concentration of the metal ions (mg/l) in solution; $q_m$ is the monolayer biosorption capacity of the biosorbent (mg/g), and $K_l$ is the Langmuir biosorption constant (l/mg). The constants $K_l$ and $q_m$ were evaluated from the slope and the intercept of the linear plot of $1/q_e$ versus $1/C_s$.

The affinity ($R_h$, Hall isolation factor) of the biosorbent to the biosorbate can be calculated by the equation:

\[ R_h = \frac{1}{1 + k_q C_i} \]

where $C_i$ is the highest initial concentration of the biosorbate (mg/l).

Linearized Freundlich isotherm model is described as:
where, $K_p$ is a constant for relative biosorption capacity of the biosorbent and $1/n$ is an experimental parameter of biosorption intensity, which can be calculated from the linear plot of $\log q_e$ versus $\log C_e$.

Linearized Temkin isotherm model is shown as represented by the following equation:

$$q_e = \frac{RT}{b_T} \ln A_T + \frac{RT}{b_T} \ln C_e$$

where $A_T$ is the Temkin isotherm equilibrium binding constant (L/g), $b_T$ is the Temkin isotherm constant, $R$ is universal gas constant (8.314 J/mol/K), and $T$ is the temperature at 298 K. By plotting the values against $q_e$ versus $\ln C_e$, the constants $b_T$ and $A_T$ can be determined.

**Biosorption kinetics.** In this study, pseudo-first-order and pseudo-second-order were applied.

Linear forms of the kinetic models are shown as:

$$\log (q_e - q) = \log q_e - \frac{k_1 t}{2.303}$$

$$\frac{t}{q_t} = \frac{1}{k_2 q_e^2} + \frac{t}{q_e}$$

where $q_e$ and $q$ are the mass of Fe (II) ions biosorbed at equilibrium and at time $t$ (mg/l), $k_1$ is the pseudo-first-order equilibrium rate constant ($\text{min}^{-1}$), $k_2$ is the pseudo-second-order rate constant (g mg$^{-1}$ min$^{-1}$), and $t$ is the contact time (min). The parameters of the two models can be calculated from the slope and intercept of linear plots of $t$ versus $\log (q_e - q)$, and $t$ versus $t/q_t$, respectively.

**Scanning Electron Microscopy (SEM) and Energy Dispersive X-ray spectrometry (EDX) analysis.** Morphology and elemental composition of biosorbent before and after biosorption with Fe(II) ions were examined by the Field Emission Scanning Electron Microscope (FE-SEM) (CARL ZEISS SUPRA 55 GEMIN-German Technology Jena, Germany). Biomass samples were glutaraldehyde fixed, attached to 10 mm alumina-based mounts and sputtered with gold particles by using sputter coater (SC7620 'Mini' sputter coater) under vacuum. Then, the obtained specimens were observed under SEM for capturing of images. Elemental composition (EDX) was analyzed by the Energy Dispersive X-ray spectrometry (EDX) (OXFORD EDS system) at 16 KeV voltage.

**Fourier Transform Infrared Spectroscopy (FTIR).** The infrared spectrum of biosorbent before and after biosorption was recorded by the FTIR spectrometer (Thermo Nicolet Avatar 370 FTIR, Madison, US) to identify the functional groups on the biosorbent surface participating in biosorption. The samples were dried and mixed with KBr (1:200) and pressed to obtain transparent discs. The discs were analyzed immediately in the range of 400–4000 cm$^{-1}$, with KBr as background.

**X-ray diffraction (XRD) analysis.** Powdered biosorbent, before and after Fe (II) biosorption were characterized by X-ray diffraction apparatus (Bruker D8-Advance XRD model). The intensities of diffracted X-rays were noted as a function of 20 angle by using monochromatic Cu-Ka (1.5406 Å) target radiations. The patterns were recorded over the range of 3° to 80° with a scan rate of 10°/min, and a step size of 0.02°. The conditions used for operating were 40 kV and 35 mA of current.

**Determination of point zero charges (pH$_{pzC}$).** The point zero charges of biosorbent were obtained by the pH drift method. For this, different conical flasks with 50 ml of 0.01 M NaCl solution were taken and pH (initial) was adjusted within the range of 2–12 by using either 0.1 M HCl or NaOH. After adjusting the pH, 0.15 g of B. subtilis biomass was put into all flasks and agitated for 48 hrs at room temperature. After incubation, the flasks were withdrawn from the shaker and the final pH was taken. The pH$_{pzC}$ can be calculated from the plot of pH$_{final}$ vs. pH$_{initial}$. The intersection point of the curve (pH$_{initial}$ = pH$_{final}$) was considered as the point of zero charge.

**Results and Discussion**

The bacterium B. subtilis is recognized as a GRAS organism (Sewalt et al. 2016), and hence, it is considered as a safe biosorbent for its use in metal remediation from polluted aqueous solutions.

**Biosorption studies.** The effect of different experimental parameters at various conditions was studied as discussed below.

**Effect of initial metal ion concentration.** The concentration of metal ion strongly influences the biosorbent biosorption capacity. From Fig. 1, it can be concluded that with the increase of metal ion concentration from 4 mg/l to 20 mg/l, the biosorption capacity...
Kanamarlapudi S.L.R.K. and Muddada S.

Effect of contact time. The biosorption capacity was increased from 1.35 to 9 mg/g of biomass with the increase in contact time up to 10 hrs due to the biosorption of metal ions with the available binding sites (Fig. 2). Upon further incubation, due to lowered availability of binding sites, and as repulsive forces existed between the bound Fe (II) ions and in those in solution, another stage of biosorption was noticed. A similar pattern of two-phase biosorption was observed for Cr (VI) ions with an increase in contact time from 10 min to 10 hrs (Arbanah et al. 2012).

Effect of the biosorbent dose. Different biomass dosages were considered as represented in Fig. 3. It shows that there was a decrease in biosorption capacity with the raise of biomass dosage from 0.5 g/l to 3 g/l. At higher dosage, the biomass forms aggregates that lead to a reduction in available binding sites resulting in lower biosorption capacity. Hence, the concentration of 1 g/l of biosorbent was taken as an optimum dose for biosorption of Fe (II) ions. These results are in line with other reported studies, where, with the increase of biosorbent dose of Bacillus cereus from 0.5 to 3 g/l, there was the decrease in biosorption capacity from 36.21 to 7.73 mg/g of biomass for Pb (II) ions (Todorova et al. 2019).

Effect of pH. One of the crucial parameters to be monitored during biosorption is pH because it influences the functional groups and heavy metal solution chemistry. At low pH, binding of metal ions to the biosorbent is reduced due to the existence of metal – proton competition to the same binding region (Farnane et al. 2018). However, in our experiments at a low pH of 3, the damage to the biomass occurred and resulted in the formation of flakes. At high pH values (pH > 4.5) precipitation of iron (results in yellowing of solution) and formation of hydroxides (Fe (OH)₃ and Fe(OH)₄) occurred which hindered the biosorption. Hence, pH 4.5 was taken as an optimum in our studies to attain the highest biosorption capacity assuming that the functional groups are deprotonated and attained a negative charge for binding of positive metal ions. Also, many studies reported that biosorption is meaningless at higher pH due to the occurrence of metal hydroxides causing difficulty in concluding whether the decrease in metal concentration was due to lowered biosorption or precipitation (El-Naggar et al. 2018).

Isotherm modeling. The metal ion biosorption capacity of biosorbent was determined by the equilibrium sorption isotherms that characterize the affinity and surface properties of the biosorbent by expressing certain constant values (Kariuki et al. 2017). The present study used three biosorption isotherm models, namely Langmuir, Freundlich, and Temkin isotherms. Langmuir isotherm can be described as a quantitative monolayer occurrence of the biosorbate on the biosorbent surface, containing the unbounded number of active sites (Saraf and Vaidya 2016). The Freundlich isotherm model explains heterogeneous surface biosorption where enthalpy of biosorption is independent of the metal ion biosorbed (Ahad et al. 2017). Temkin isotherm is showed by considering the factor of biosorbate – biosorbent interaction explicitly into...
account and presume that there was a linear decrease in biosorption heat of solute molecules in the layer rather than logarithmically (Ahad et al. 2017).

From the respective linear plots, the constants of three isotherms models obtained are presented in Table I. Based on the regression coefficient value ($R^2$), the biosorption data expressed shows best fit with Langmuir isotherm model (0.9353) compared to Freundlich (0.9057), and Temkin isotherm models (0.8715) indicating that Fe (II) biosorption onto B. subtilis is monolayer with uniform binding energy. The value of $R_L = 0$ indicates favorable biosorption. The value of ‘n’ is greater than unity suggesting that the iron ions are favorably biosorbed onto B. subtilis biomass. The constants of Temkin isotherm suggest that the heat of sorption is a physical process. Various studies reported that either Freundlich (Safari and Ahmady-Asbchin 2018), Langmuir (Anuradha et al. 2018) or Temkin (Aravind et al. 2015) isotherm models used for the biosorption of Fe (II) ions onto B. subtilis biomass.

**Biosorption kinetics.** The kinetics expresses the rate of biosorption by determining the residence time of biosorbate in the solid-solution interface. It also determines the mode of biosorption and the possible rate-controlling steps either in mass transport (pseudo-first-order) or in chemical reaction (pseudo-second-order). The kinetics of Fe (II) biosorption onto B. subtilis can be evaluated by subjecting the experimental data to two kinetic models – pseudo-first and second-order models.

From the respective linear plots, the parameters of two kinetic models were obtained which were summarized in Table II. With a high correlation coefficient ($R^2$) and the low difference between the experimental and calculated $q_e$ values, we can interpret that the data fits well with pseudo-first-order kinetic model. The rate-controlling step is diffusion and does not depend on the concentration of both the reactants which implies that the biosorption is physisorption. Other studies also reported that pseudo-first-order kinetic model as a better fit for biosorption of Pb (II) and Zn (II) ions. (Hanbali et al. 2014; Singh and Chopra 2014).

**SEM-EDX analysis.** Morphological changes that occurred as a result of Fe (II) biosorption onto B. subtilis were visualized by scanning electron microscopy (SEM). SEM images revealed that before biosorption the cells were found to be plump with smooth surfaces in loosely bound form. After biosorption with Fe (II) ions, cells showed the presence of bulky particles in the form of precipitates on the surface, increase in cell size and roughness of the cell (Fig. 4 and 5). Similarly, the alteration in morphology of Ralstonia pickettii and lactic acid bacteria biomass was observed due to biosorption of Mn (II) and Fe (II), respectively (Ramyakrishna and Sudhamani 2017; Huang et al. 2018).

The Energy Dispersive Spectroscopy (EDX) analysis is used to indicate the presence of metal. The peak for iron in the spectrum confirmed that the Fe (II) ions were biosorbed onto the B. subtilis biomass (Fig. 5). The composition of elements in the biomass loaded with Fe (II) differed from that of the control biomass. The elements Magnesium, Sodium, and Calcium which were initially present in the control (Fig. 4) were not observed in the metal-loaded biomass, which indicated that iron replaced the other metal ions that already existed on the biosorbent surface. Further, the percentage composition of Oxygen, Phosphorus and Potassium in the metal loaded biomass was lowered which indicates that the mechanism of ion exchange plays a role in biosorption of Fe (II) ions. A similar mechanism of ion exchange was observed in other studies for Fe (II) biosorption by lactic acid bacteria (Ramyakrishna and Sudhamani 2017).

### Table I

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Langmuir isotherm</th>
<th>Freundlich isotherm</th>
<th>Temkin isotherm</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>$q_{max}$ (mg/g)</td>
<td>$n$</td>
<td>$B$ (l/mol)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.831</td>
<td>3.425</td>
<td>1.3583</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$K_L$ (l/mg)</td>
<td>$K_f$ (mg/g)</td>
<td>$A$ (l/g)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.845</td>
<td>2.766</td>
<td>6.78 g/l</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R^2$</td>
<td>$R^2$</td>
<td>$R^2$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.9353</td>
<td>0.9057</td>
<td>0.8715</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R_L$</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.013</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Table II

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Pseudo-first-order kinetic model</th>
<th>Pseudo-second-order kinetic model</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>$q_e$ (mg/g)</td>
<td>$K_e$ (min$^{-1}$)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10.6</td>
<td>0.2001</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R^2$</td>
<td>0.9201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$q_e$ (mg/g)</td>
<td>$K_e$ (gmg$^{-1}$ min$^{-1}$)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17.76</td>
<td>0.0042</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R^2$</td>
<td>0.7154</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Fig. 4. SEM image, EDX spectra and elemental composition of unloaded (control) biomass of *B. subtilis*.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Element</th>
<th>Weight %</th>
<th>Atomic %</th>
<th>Element</th>
<th>Weight %</th>
<th>Atomic %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>66.27</td>
<td>73.55</td>
<td>P</td>
<td>2.33</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O</td>
<td>29.51</td>
<td>24.59</td>
<td>S</td>
<td>0.37</td>
<td>0.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Na</td>
<td>0.39</td>
<td>0.22</td>
<td>Cl</td>
<td>0.15</td>
<td>0.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mg</td>
<td>0.32</td>
<td>0.17</td>
<td>K</td>
<td>0.27</td>
<td>0.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Si</td>
<td>0.17</td>
<td>0.08</td>
<td>Ca</td>
<td>0.22</td>
<td>0.07</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Fig. 5. SEM image, EDX spectra and elemental composition of *B. subtilis* biosorbed with Fe (II) ions.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Element</th>
<th>Weight %</th>
<th>Atomic %</th>
<th>Element</th>
<th>Weight %</th>
<th>Atomic %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>70.37</td>
<td>77.68</td>
<td>S</td>
<td>0.48</td>
<td>0.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O</td>
<td>25.01</td>
<td>20.73</td>
<td>Cl</td>
<td>0.14</td>
<td>0.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Si</td>
<td>0.37</td>
<td>0.18</td>
<td>K</td>
<td>0.08</td>
<td>0.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P</td>
<td>1.58</td>
<td>0.68</td>
<td>Fe</td>
<td>1.96</td>
<td>0.47</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**FTIR analysis.** FTIR spectrum discloses the functional groups that take part in Fe (II) biosorption. The spectrum of the biosorbent displayed varied biosorption peaks indicating the composite nature of the biomass. Figure 6a shows the IR spectrum of control biomass. The broad peak at 3441 cm\(^{-1}\) indicates the presence of –OH and –NH stretching, thus televising the occurrence of hydroxyl and amine groups. The peak at 1635 cm\(^{-1}\) represents the appearance of the amide group. Peaks at 1454 cm\(^{-1}\) and 1403 cm\(^{-1}\) shows the stretching of –C=\(\equiv\)C groups and C–H bending of the aromatic ring, respectively. The –C–O stretching of the carboxyl group was displayed at 1232 cm\(^{-1}\). The peaks at 1069 cm\(^{-1}\) and 972 cm\(^{-1}\) represent the –C–C stretching of alcohols and C–O–C, C–O, C–O–P bonds of polysaccharides.

The IR spectrum of metal loaded biomass (Fig. 6b) showed significant changes in the range of 3437 cm\(^{-1}\), 1650 cm\(^{-1}\), 1239 cm\(^{-1}\), 1052 cm\(^{-1}\), and 617 cm\(^{-1}\) peak intensities are in line with other reports (Dhanwal et al. 2018).

**XRD analysis.** The patterns of X-ray diffraction of *B. subtilis* prior and following iron biosorption are explained in Fig. 7a and 7b. Sharp intensity peak in the unloaded biosorbent has been observed at \(2\theta = 16.610^\circ\) with d spacing value of 5.3392, whereas the pattern in the iron-bound biosorbent showed the emergence of new peaks at \(2\theta\) values of around 8.293 and 19.659 indicating the crystalline character of the biosorbent.
The amorphous character of biosorbent in the spectra is indicated by the poorly resolved peaks, which suggest that the metal ion can simply pierce into the surface; which is advantageous for metal biosorption from aqueous solutions. The results are in agreement with other studies (Qu et al. 2015; Santuraki and Muazu 2015).

Point zero charge of biosorbent (pH$_{\text{pzc}}$). Metal biosorption onto biosorbent surface is based on pH, since it influences surface available binding sites of biosorbent and metal ions in solution, respectively. Hence, the calculation of point zero charges is a critical parameter to predict metal ion biosorption. As shown in Fig. 8, the pH$_{\text{pzc}}$ of B. subtilis was found to be 2 indicating the positive charge of biosorbent at pH less than 2 and a negative charge at pH greater than 2. At pH < 2, metal proton competition exists resulting in the decline of biosorption. On the other hand, at pH > 2, the biosorbent is negatively charged which facilitates the electrostatic attraction with the positively charged metal ions resulting in maximum biosorption. At higher pH (pH < 6), a reduction in biosorption was also observed. This is because, at high pH values, there is a probability for precipitation of metal ions as salts or hydroxides in solution (Zaib et al. 2016). Similar results were observed using other strains of B. subtilis, where the pH$_{\text{pzc}}$ of the biosorbent was 1.5 (Ng 2018).

Conclusion
Analysis by ICP-OES and SEM-EDX showed that metal ions were biosorbed onto the biosorbent. Freundlich adsorption isotherm and pseudo-first-order kinetic model proved the better fit for experimental data.
data. The FTIR spectrum identified the possible functional groups that interact in metal biosorption. The amorphous nature of the biosorbent which is suitable for biosorption was revealed by XRD analysis. Point zero charge of biosorbent shows that the biosorption process is facilitated at pH > 2. At optimized experimental conditions of 100 mg/l of the metal ion at pH 4.5, with 1 g/l of biosorbent at 30°C for 24 hrs, the biomass of B. subtilis showed biosorption capacity of 7.25 mg of Fe (II)/g of biomass. The biomass of B. subtilis can be employed as a promising biosorbent for remediation of metal ions from polluted water sources.

Acknowledgments

The authors thank Mr. Arul Maximus Rabel, Center for Nano science and Nanotechnology, Satyabhama University, Chennai for the support on SEM–EDX analysis. The authors acknowledge Sophisticated Test and Instrumentation Center (SAIF), Kochi for FTIR and XRD analysis. Additionally, the authors thank NCCCM (BARC), Hyderabad for ICP-OES analysis.

Conflict of interest

The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

The work was partially funded under "SEED/WS/052/2015".

Literature


Anuradha M, Najwa MM, Halim KK. Iron (II), Cu (II), Zn (II) ions from liquid laboratory chemical with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication. The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.


Arbanah M, Najwa MM, Halim KK. Biosorption of Cr (III), Fe (II), Cu (II), Zn (II) ions from liquid laboratory chemical waste by Pleurotus ostreatus. Int J Biotech Wellness Ind. 2012;1(3):152–162. doi:10.6000/1927-3037/2012.01.03.01


Differentially Marked IncP-1β R751 Plasmids for Cloning via Recombineering and Conjugation

ASHVEEN BAINS and JAMES W. WILSON*

Department of Biology, Villanova University, Villanova, PA, USA

Submitted 20 August 2019, revised 8 October 2019, accepted 22 October 2019

Abstract

We demonstrate here for the first time the use of an IncP-1β plasmid, R751, as a gene capture vehicle for recombineering/conjugation strategies to clone large segments of bacterial genomes (20–100+ Kb). We designed R751 derivatives containing alternative markers for greater flexibility when using the R751 vehicle across different bacteria. These markers are removable if desired as part of the cloning procedure (with no extra steps needed). We demonstrated utility via cloning of 38 and 22 kb genomic segments from Salmonella enterica serovar Typhimurium and Escherichia coli, respectively. The plasmids expand the options available for use in recombineering/conjugation-based cloning applications.

Key words: IncP-1, R751, FRT, FLP, Pdu, MCP

IncP-1 plasmids have facilitated numerous studies on the promiscuous nature of plasmid-based genetic elements in nature and have allowed broad range transfer of genes across a variety of cell types (Trieu-Cuot et al. 1987; Heinemann and Sprague 1989; Pansegrau et al. 1994; Thorsted et al. 1998; Waters 2001). The IncP-1 group is divided into five subgroups termed α, β, δ, ε, and γ based largely on phylogenetic analysis (Pansegrau et al. 1994; Thorsted et al. 1998; Norberg et al. 2011; Sen et al. 2013). In this report, we demonstrate the first-time use of an IncP-1β plasmid (R751) as a gene capture vehicle via the FRT-Capture technique. Recombineering-based approaches such as FRT Capture and other techniques allow the convenient cloning and/or manipulation of large DNA fragments using PCR and associated insertional/recombination steps (Wilson and Nickerson 2006; Narayanan and Chen 2011; Zeng, Zang, et al. 2017; Zeng, Hao, et al. 2017; Graf et al. 2018; Zeng et al. 2018). The development of a range of plasmid vehicles for these techniques improves their application and utility (Datsenko and Wanner 2000; Quick et al. 2010; Santiago et al. 2011; Wang et al. 2016; Bubnov et al. 2018). Since R751 encodes only a single resistance marker for trimethoprim resistance and this marker may not be suitable in certain bacteria due to background resistance, we engineered a series of R751 derivatives containing additional markers (such a series of IncP-1β plasmids does not exist in the literature to our knowledge). The use of the FRT-Capture technique using a choice of R751 plasmid vehicles is a robust, flexible, and convenient option for the cloning and transfer of large genomic segments in bacteria.

R751 is a self-transmissible IncP-1β plasmid encoding Tp-R that is 53.3 Kb in size and fully sequenced (Thorsted et al. 1998). To utilize this plasmid as a gene capture vehicle in a recombineering/conjugation-based approach like FRT-Capture and other techniques, we engineered R751 derivatives containing FRT sites and other techniques allow the convenient cloning and/or manipulation of large DNA fragments using PCR and associated insertional/recombination steps (Wilson and Nickerson 2006; Narayanan and Chen 2011; Zeng, Zang, et al. 2017; Zeng, Hao, et al. 2017; Graf et al. 2018; Zeng et al. 2018). The development of a range of plasmid vehicles for these techniques improves their application and utility (Datsenko and Wanner 2000; Quick et al. 2010; Santiago et al. 2011; Wang et al. 2016; Bubnov et al. 2018). Since R751 encodes only a single resistance marker for trimethoprim resistance and this marker may not be suitable...
Lambda Red recombination was used for recombineering with PCR products as described previously (Datsenko and Wanner 2000; Quick et al. 2010). The sequence of the PCR primers for this recombineering were as follows: P1qacE: AGCACATAATTGCTCACAGCCAAACTATCAGGTCAAGTCTGTGTAGGCTGGAGCTGCTTC; P2qacE: TTTGCCCATGAAGCAACCAGGCAATGGCTGTAATTATGACCATATGAATATCCTCCTTAGTTCC. The same primers as listed could be used for each template (pKD4, pKD3, and pJW102). The PCR products were electroporated into the E. coli strain TOP10 containing both R751 and pKD46, the latter plasmid expressing the Lambda Red recombination products for DNA insertion. The transformants were selected on media containing the appropriate antibiotic, and pooled colonies from the transformation were used as donors in a conjugation to the E. coli recipient strain MG1655 (Blattner et al. 1997). Tranconjugants were selected on M9 minimal medium containing the appropriate antibiotic (since recipient strain MG1655 is prototrophic and the donor TOP10 is auxotrophic). The plasmid DNA from selected transconjugants was isolated and confirmed via PCR analysis and DNA sequencing. To confirm that conjugation was not affected by these manipulations, we compared the conjugation frequency of R751 derivatives compared to WT R751. Each conjugation was performed with different recipients with appropriate counterselective markers, and each R751 derivative is compared to the associated R751 control for that corresponding recipient performed simultaneously.

### Table I

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Plasmid</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>R751</td>
<td>(Thorsted et al. 1998)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R751 Km</td>
<td>this study</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R751 Cm</td>
<td>this study</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R751 Sp</td>
<td>this study</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pCP20</td>
<td>(Datsenko and Wanner 2000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pKD3</td>
<td>(Datsenko and Wanner 2000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pKD4</td>
<td>(Datsenko and Wanner 2000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pKD46</td>
<td>(Datsenko and Wanner 2000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pJW102</td>
<td>(Quick et al. 2010)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The FRT-Capture technique is diagrammed in Fig. 1B. This technique allows for convenient in vivo cloning of large, intact genomic segments (20 – 100 Kb+) (Santiago et al. 2011; Graf et al. 2018). This allows large gene systems to be cloned and subsequently transferred to a range of other bacterial recipients for evolution-ary studies, complementation analysis, and bacterial engineering applications (Wilson and Nickerson 2006; Blondel et al. 2010; Graf et al. 2018). To test the new R751 derivatives as cloning vehicles in the FRT-Capture technique, we targeted two separate regions for cloning in S. Typhimurium and E. coli. The S. Typhimurium pdu region is 38 Kb in size and contains 43 genes that code for the formation of a protein microcompartment (MCP) that houses associated Pdu enzymes to catalyze the metabolism of 1,2 PD (Chowdhury et al. 2014; Bobik et al. 2015). The E. coli rimL region is 22 Kb and contains rimL (an acetyltransferase), ydcI (a DNA binding gene regulator), and numerous other genes of unknown function (Blattner et al. 1997; Jennings et al. 2011). For both regions, FRT sites were inserted into locations flanking the target genes (using standard recombineering) such that a Km-R gene would be removed with the genes upon excision via FLP recombinase (Fig. 1B) (Datsenko and Wanner 2000). In the presence of one of the R751 derivatives (R751 Sp is shown in Fig. 1B as an example), the excised target genes would be inserted into the plasmid via FLP, and then this molecule is isolated via conjugation to a differentially marked recipient strain. For cloning the S. Typhimurium pdu genes, the cloning plasmid was R751 Sp and the target DNA strain was χ3477 containing FRT sites flanking the pdu genes such that a Km-R marker would be excised with the pdu genes (as diagrammed in Fig. 1B) (Graf et al. 2018). For cloning the rimL region from E. coli, the cloning plasmid was R751 Cm and the target DNA strain was TOP10 containing FRT sites similarly flanking the rimL region (inserted at the b1422 and b1444 genes) (Blattner et al. 1997). The Ap-R plasmid pCP20, which expresses the FLP
IncP-1β plasmids for cloning large DNA segments

Fig. 1. Characterization of R751 plasmid derivatives.

Panel B: Diagram of the FRT-Capture technique using plasmid R751 Sp as the cloning vehicle. The Sp-r marker can either be retained (via selection for Sp-r) or removed (by using solelyTp-r as the R751 plasmid selection) via this procedure (see text for details). Please, note that when the Sp-r marker is retained, insertion of the target DNA could occur on either side of the Sp-r marker (only one such insertion is shown). The insertion location can be easily verified using PCR or DNA sequencing of the plasmid.

Panel C: Left-most picture: R751 Sp + pdu plasmid DNA was isolated and used as a template in PCR reactions using primers hybridizing to the pduW, pocR, and cobU genes. Primers hybridizing to the R751 Sp plasmid vector (kleE gene) were used as control. PCR products were run on 1.5% agarose and stained with SYBR Safe stain. The lanes labeled “1” and “2” are separate isolates of R751 Sp + pdu.

Middle two pictures: E. coli TOP10 Rif strains containing either R751 Sp or R751 Sp + pdu were streaked onto MacConkey agar containing 1,2 PD as carbon source and supplemented with coenzyme B12. Red colony color indicates the expression of the pdu genes and metabolism of 1,2 PD. In addition, intact MCPs were isolated from TOP10 Rif (R751 Sp + pdu) and approximately 15 micrograms were run on an SDS-PAGE gel and stained with Coomassie. Asterisks on the gel photo indicate bands of known Pdu MCP proteins. Corresponding negative control strains display no bands (or a very faint non-MCP background band) via this analysis (data not shown).

Right-most picture: R751 Cm + rimL plasmid DNA was isolated and used as a template in PCR reactions using primers hybridizing to the ydcO, rimL, and ydcS genes, and the samples were analyzed as above. The lanes labeled “1” and “2” are separate isolates of R751 Cm + rimL.

Pooled colonies from a given electroporation were used as donor to the E. coli recipient strain TOP10 Rif (Graf et al. 2018), and transconjugants were selected on either LB Rif Sp Km (for the pdu cloning) or LB Rif Cm Km.
(for the rimL cloning). In regard to the efficiency of this process, when using approximately 5 × 10^10 cells of both the electroporated target DNA strain and the TATGGCACATGGCCGAGGTAATACATTTTAATAGTAAGCTGATGCTGAGT; poeR5': GCAGGTTCGTTAAGTAATGACGTGGAAGT; poeR3': ATAGACATGTGAGGCAACATCCTCAAGACG; cobU5': ACCTCATCAGACGCTTGCGCAGGTACTGTA; cobU3': ATTATTGGCGATGCGCCGCAGGTACTGTA; glyC5': GCCGCCGTCCTGCTACGCTCTATATGCGACG; glyC3': GATCTGATCGCCCGCAAGGTCGTTGCTGAC; rimL5': AAGCGAATCCTTTGGAATTATGCTGTGTC; rimL3': CTAGAGCTGTTACGGAACCTCCTCAAGGAT; ydeS5': CAGCGGCTTGTTGCGGCTTGACGATGCAAAT; ydeS3': GCTTTATTGGCTTTGTGCGGCCCAGAGTT; kclE5': CGCGCGTCAGTGCCGCGGTCGTTGCTGAC; kclE3': TGGCACACCGTAAACATCGTCTCAGGAGT.

For R751 Sp + pdu and R751 Cm + rimL, we used PCR to confirm the presence of the indicated genes (located at 5', center, and 3' locations in these regions) on these clones (Fig. 1C). Plasmid DNA from individual transconjugants was isolated and screened using PCR and relevant phenotypic assays (Fig. 1C). PCR primers used to confirm the presence of cloned pdu and rimL genes and the R751 kclE gene were as follows: pduW5': TATGGCACATGGCCGAGGTAATACATTTTAATAGTAAGCTGATGCTGAGT; pduW3': TGACAAACAAATCCACCGTAAATGCGCTGAGT; poeR5': GCAGGTTCGTTAAGTAATGACGTGGAAGT; poeR3': ATAGACATGTGAGGCAACATCCTCAAGACG; cobU5': ACCTCATCAGACGCTTGCGCAGGTACTGTA; cobU3': ATTATTGGCGATGCGCCGCAGGTACTGTA; glyC5': GCCGCCGTCCTGCTACGCTCTATATGCGACG; glyC3': GATCTGATCGCCCGCAAGGTCGTTGCTGAC; rimL5': AAGCGAATCCTTTGGAATTATGCTGTGTC; rimL3': CTAGAGCTGTTACGGAACCTCCTCAAGGAT; ydeS5': CAGCGGCTTGTTGCGGCTTGACGATGCAAAT; ydeS3': GCTTTATTGGCTTTGTGCGGCCCAGAGTT; kclE5': CGCGCGTCAGTGCCGCGGTCGTTGCTGAC; kclE3': TGGCACACCGTAAACATCGTCTCAGGAGT.

We acknowledge the Villanova University Biology Department and College for Liberal Arts and Sciences for supporting the work in this project. We thank Dr. David Figurski for plasmid R751.

Conflict of interest
The authors do not report any financial or personal connections with other persons or organizations, which might negatively affect the contents of this publication and/or claim authorship rights to this publication.

Literature


CONTENTS

Vol. 68, 1–4, 2019

No 1

ORIGINAL PAPERS

Antibiotic susceptibility of Cronobacter spp. isolated from clinical samples

Interferon gamma release assays in patients with respiratory isolates of non-tuberculous mycobacteria – a preliminary study
AUGUSTYNOWICZ-KOPEĆ E., SIEMION-SZCZEŚNIAK I., ZABOST A., WYROSTKIEWICZ D., FILIPCZAK D., ONISZH K., GAWSKI D., RADZIKOWSKA E., KORZYBSKI D., SZTURMOWICZ M. .................................................... 15

Bioactive compounds of Pseudoalteromonas sp. IBRL PD4.8 inhibit growth of fouling bacteria and attenuate biofilms of Vibrio alginolyticus FB3
SUPARDY N.A., IBRAHIM D., MAT NOR S.R., MD NOORDIN W.N. ........................................................... 21

Mycosynthesis of size-controlled silver nanoparticles through optimization of process variables by response surface methodology

Thermoregulation of prodigiosin biosynthesis by Serratia marcescens is controlled at the transcriptional level and requires HexS

Clinical interpretation of detection of IgM anti-Brucella antibody in the absence of IgG and vice versa; a diagnostic challenge for clinicians
AL JINDAN R., SALEEM N., SHAFI A., AMJAD S.M. ............................................................................ 51

In vitro and in vivo activity of zabofloxacin and other fluoroquinolones against MRSA isolates from a University Hospital in Egypt
MOHAMED N.M., ZAKARIA A.S., EDWARD E.A., ABDEL-BARY A. .......................................................... 59

Biodiversity of bacteria associated with eight Pleurotus ostreatus (Fr.) P Kumm. strains from Poland, Japan and the USA
ADAMSKI M., PIETR S.J. ..................................................................................................... 71

Microbiota and chemical compounds in fermented Pinelliae Rhizoma (Banxiaqu) from different areas in the Sichuan Province, China
SHU B., YING J., WANG T., XIA M., ZHAO W., YOUL. ........................................................................ 83

New insight into genotypic and phenotypic relatedness of Staphylococcus aureus strains from human infections or animal reservoirs
LISOWSKA-LYSIAK K., KOSECKA-STROJEK M., BIALECKA J., KASPROWICZ A., GARBACZ K., PIECHOVICZ L., KMET V., SAVINI V., MIĘDZOBRODZKI J. .......................................................... 93

The influence of temperature and nitrogen source on cellulolytic potential of microbiota isolated from natural environment
WITA A., BIAŁAS W., WILK R., SZYCHOWSKA K., CZACZYK K. .......................................................... 105

Dengue outbreaks in Khyber Pakhtunkhwa (KPK), Pakistan in 2017: an integrated disease surveillance and response system (IDRS)-based report
ABDULLAH, ALI S., SALMAN M., DIN M., KHAN K., AHMAD M., KHAN F.H., ARIF M. .......................................................... 115

Dependence of colonization of the large intestine by Candida on the treatment of Crohn’s disease
KOWALSKA-DUPLAGA K., KRAWCZYK A., SROKA-OLEKSIAK A., SALAMON D., WĘDRYCHOWICZ A., FYDEREK K., GOSIEWSKI T. .......................................................... 121

Predominance of Lactobacillus plantarum strains in Peruvian Amazonian fruits
SÁNCHEZ J., VEGAS C., ZAVALETI A.L., ESTEVE-ZARZOSO B. .......................................................... 127

SHORT COMMUNICATIONS

Comparison of performance characteristics of DxN VERIS system versus Qiagen PCR for HBV genotype D and HCV genotype 1b quantification
SAYAN M., ARIKAN A., SANLIDAG T. ........................................................................................................ 139
MINIREVIEW
The state of research on antimicrobial activity of cold plasma
NIEDŹWIEDŹ I., WAŚKO A., PAWŁAT J., POLAK-BERECKA M. ................................................................. 153

ORIGINAL PAPERS
Hand, foot, and mouth disease caused by Coxsackievirus A6: a preliminary report from Istanbul
CEYLAN A.N., TUREL O., GULTEPE B.S., INAN E., TURKMEN A.V., DOYMAZ M.Z. ........................................ 165
Evaluation of a Salmonella strain isolated from honeybee gut as a potential live oral vaccine against lethal infection
of Salmonella Typhimurium
ZAFAR H., RAHMAN S.U., ALI S., JAVED M.T. .......................................................................................... 173
Evaluation of the pathogenic potential of insecticidal Serratia marcescens strains to humans
KONECKA E., MORACKA J., KRZYMINSKA S., KAZNOWSKI A. ................................................................. 185
An investigation of petrol metabolizing bacteria isolated from contaminated soil samples collected from various fuel stations
MUCCEE F., EJAZ S. ................................................................................................................................. 193
Prevalence and antimicrobial properties of lactic acid bacteria in Nigerian women during the menstrual cycle
ADEOSHUN F.G., RUPPITSCH W., ALLERBERGER F., AYENI F.A. .......................................................... 203
In situ impact of the antagonistic fungal strain, Trichoderma gamsii T30 on the plant pathogenic fungus, Rhizoctonia solani
in soil
ANEES M., ABID M., CHOHER S., JAMI M., AHMED N., ZHANG L., RHA E.S. .............................................. 211
Campylobacter fetus is internalized by bovine endometrial epithelial cells
CAMPOS-MÚZQUIZ L.G., MÉNDEZ-OLVERA E.T., ARELLANO-REYNOSO B., MARTÍNEZ-GÓMEZ D. ................. 217
Patterns of drug-resistant bacteria in a general hospital, China, 2011–2016
MAO T., ZHAI H., DUAN G., ZHANG L., YANG H. ..................................................................................... 225
Analysis of the amino acid sequence variation of the 67–72p protein and the structural pili proteins
of Corynebacterium diphtheriae for their suitability as potential vaccine antigens
BRODZIK K., KRYSZTOPA-GRZYBOWSKA K., POLAK M., LACH J., STRAPAGIEL D., ZASADA A.A. ................. 233
Gastric microbiota alteration in Klebsiella pneumoniae-caused liver abscesses mice
Influence of environmental and genetic factors on proteomic profiling of outer membrane vesicles from Campylobacter jejuni
GODLEWSKA R., KLIM J., DĘBSKI J., WYSZYŃSKA A., ŁASICA A. ............................................................ 255
Effects of sodium tripolyphosphate on oral commensal and pathogenic bacteria
The joint effect of pH gradient and glucose feeding on the growth kinetics of Lactococcus lactis CECT 539 in glucose-limited
fed-batch cultures
MALVIDO M.C., GONZÁLEZ E.A., JÁCOME R.J.B., GUERRA N.P. ............................................................... 269

SHORT COMMUNICATIONS
Bacterial diversity in soybean rhizosphere soil at seedling and mature stages
WANG L., LI Z., LIU R., LI L., WANG W. ................................................................................................. 281
No 3

ORIGINAL PAPERS

Presence of antibodies against Leptospira interrogans serovar hardjo in serum samples from Cattle in Ukraine
PYSKUN A., UKHOVSKYI V., PYSKUN O., NEDOSEKOV V., KOVALENKO V., NYCHYK S., SYTIUK M., IWANIAK W.  295

Prevalence and antifungal susceptibility of the emerging fungal species, Candida nivariensis, isolated in a Teaching Hospital in Poland
SIKORA M., KUTHAN R., PISKORSKA-MALOLEPSZA K., GOLAS-PRADZYNSKA M., DOMANSKI D.,
AUGUSTYNOWICZ-KOPEC E., SWOBODA-KOPEC E.  303

Chemical composition of Aspergillus creber extract and evaluation of its antimicrobial and antioxidant activities
SAKHRI A., KACEM CHAOUCHE N., CATANIA M.R., RITIENI A., SANTINI A.  309

Evaluation of the pol/S gene overlapping mutations in chronic hepatitis B patients in Northern Cyprus
ARIKAN A., SAYAN M., SANLIDAG T., SUER K., AKCALI S., GUVENIR M.  317

Evidence for infections by the same strain of beta 2-toxigenic Clostridium perfringens type A acquired in one hospital ward
SALAMON D., OCHOŃSKA D., WOJAK I., MIKOŁAJCZYK E., BULANDA M., BRZYCHCZY-WLOCH M.  323

Evaluation of the pol/S gene overlapping mutations in chronic hepatitis B patients in Northern Cyprus
ARIKAN A., SAYAN M., SANLIDAG T., SUER K., AKCALI S., GUVENIR M.  317

Purification, characterization and inhibition of alanine racemase from a pathogenic strain of Streptococcus iniae
MUHAMMAD M., LI Y., GONG S., SHI Y., JU J., ZHAO B., LIU D.  331

Significance of infections in implant loss after breast reconstruction in the course of breast cancer treatment
SZYMANKIEWICZ M., NOWIKIEWICZ T., BIEDKA M.  343

Characteristics of Listeria monocytogenes strains isolated from milk and humans and the possibility of milk-borne strains transmission
SKOWRON K., WALECKA-ZACHARKSA E., GRUDLEWSKA K., WIKTORCYK N., KACZMAREK A., GRYŃ G.,
KWIECINSKA-PIROG J., JUSZCZUK K., PALUSZAK Z., KOSEK-PASZKOWSKA K., GOSPODAREK-KOMKOWSKA E.  353

Molecular diversity of Staphylococcus aureus colonizing the upper respiratory tract of residents and staff in a nursing home
KASELA M., GRZEGORCZY A., MALM A.  371

Periodontal status and subgingival biofilms in cystic fibrosis adults
PAWLACZYK-KAMIENSKA T., ŚNIATAŁA R., BATURA-GABRYEL H., BORISIEWICZ-LEWICKA M., COFTA S.  377

Antifungal activity and physicochemical properties of a novel antimicrobial protein AMP-17 from Musca domestica
YANG L-B., GUO G., ZHAO X-Y., SU P-P., FU P., PENG J., XIU J-F., LI B-Y.  383
## CONTENTS

### MINIREVIEW

Antibiotic resistance among uropathogenic *Escherichia coli*  
**KOT R.** ...................................................................................................................... 403  
Colistin resistance in Enterobacterales strains – a current view  
**STEFANIUK E.M., TYSKI S.** ...................................................................................... 417

### ORIGINAL PAPERS

Molecular identification of *Vibrio alginolyticus* causing vibriosis in shrimp and its herbal remedy  
**HANNAN MD. A., RAHMAN MD. M., MONDAL MD. N., DEB S.C., CHOWDHURY G., ISLAM MD. T.**  ...................................................................................................................... 429  
*Salmonella*-infected aortic aneurysm: investigating pathogenesis using *Salmonella* serotypes  
Molecular epidemiology of hepatitis B virus in Turkish Cypriot  
**SUMER U., SAYAN M.** .............................................................................................. 449  
Cytokine levels in the *in vitro* response of T cells to planktonic and biofilm *Corynebacterium amycolatum*  
**OLENDER A., BOGUT A., MAGRYŚ A., TABARKIEWICZ J.** .............................................................. 457  
The diversity of the endobiotic bacterial communities in the four jellyfish species  
**LIU Q., CHEN X., LI X., HONG J., JIANG G., LIANG H., LIU W., XIU Z., ZHANG J., WANG W., XIAO L.**  ...................................................................................................................... 465  
Inhibition of drug resistance of *Staphylococcus aureus* by efflux pump inhibitor and autolysis inducer to strengthen the antibacterial activity of β-lactam drugs  
**LIU W., LIU X., WANG X., AN Y., WANG Y., WANG C., SHEN K., XIU H., LI S., LIU M., YU L.**  ...................................................................................................................... 477  
Diversity, virulence factors, and antifungal susceptibility patterns of pathogenic and opportunistic yeast species in rock pigeon (*Columba livia*) fecal droppings in Western Saudi Arabia  
The composition of fungal communities in the rumen of gayals (*Bos frontalis*), yaks (*Bos grunniens*), and Yunnan and Tibetan yellow cattle (*Bos taurus*)  
New look on antifungal activity of silver nanoparticles (AgNPs)  
**ZAROWSKA B., KOŹLECKI T., PIEGZA M., JAROS-KOŻLECKA K., ROBAK M.**  ...................................................................................................................... 515  
Illumina MiSeq analysis and comparison of freshwater microalgal communities on Ulleungdo and Dokdo Islands  
**YUN X.-S., KIM Y.-S., YOON H.-S.**  ...................................................................................................................... 527  
Epidemiology, drug resistance, and virulence of *Staphylococcus aureus* isolated from ocular infections in Polish patients  
**KŁOS M., POMORSKA-WESOŁOWSKA M., ROMANISZYN D., CHMIELARCZYK A., WÓJKOWSKA-MACH J.**  ...................................................................................................................... 541  
Structural changes of *Bacillus subtilis* biomass on biosorption of Iron (II) from aqueous solutions: isotherm and kinetic studies  
**KANAMARAPUDI S.L.R.K., MUDDADA S.** ...................................................................................... 549

### SHORT COMMUNICATIONS

Differentially marked IncP-1β R751 plasmids for cloning via recombineering and conjugation  
**BAINS A., WILSON J.W.** .............................................................................................. 559
Author Index

A
Abdel-Bary A. 59
Abdel-Malek A.Y. 493
Abdullah 115
Abdullah R. 35
Abid M. 211
Abulreesh H.H. 493
Adamski M. 71
Adosun E.G. 203
Ahmad I. 493
Ahmad M. 115
Ahmed N. 211
Akcali S. 317
Al Jindan R. 51
Alazraq A. 5
Ali S. 115, 173
Allerberger F. 203
Almalki M.H.K. 493
Alsonosi A. 5
Amjad S.M. 51
An Y. 477
Anees M. 211
Arellano-Reynoso B. 217
Arif M. 115
Arikan A. 139, 317
Augustynowicz-Kopeć E. 15, 303
Ayeni F.A. 203
B
Bai W. 505
Bains A. 559
Batura-Gabryel H. 377
Białas W. 105
Białecka J. 93
Biedka M. 343
Bogut A. 457
Borysewicz-Lewicka M. 377
Brodzik K. 233
Brzychczy-Włoch M. 323
Bulanda M. 323
C
Callaghan J.D. 43
Campos-Múzquiz L.G. 217
Catania M.R. 309
Ceylan A.N. 165
Chaudhry A. 35
Chen C.-L. 439
Chen N. 247
Chen X. 465
Chen Y.-Y. 247
Cheng X. 505
Chiu C.-H. 439
Chmelar D. 5
Chmielarczyk A. 541
Chohan S. 211
Chowdhury G. 429
Chu C. 439
Cofal S. 377
Czaczek K. 105
Deb S.C. 429
Debowski J. 255
Din M. 115
Domański D. 303
Doymaz M.Z. 165
Duan G. 225
Edward E.A. 59
Ejaz S. 193
Elbanna K. 493
Estevé-Zarzoso B. 127
Filipczak D. 15
Forsythe S. 5
Fu P. 383
Fydek K. 121
Garbacz K. 93
Gawrunuk D. 15
Ghyathuddin A.A.K. 493
Godlewski R. 255
Golas-Pradzynska M. 303
Gong S. 331
González E.A. 269
Gosiewski T. 121
Grudarek-Komkowska E. 353
Grudlewski K. 353
Gryl G. 353
Grzegorczyk A. 371
Guerra N.P. 269
Gultepe B.S. 165
Guo G. 383
Guvenir M. 317
Hannan Md. A. 429
Hochlel J. 5
Holy O. 5
Hong J. 465
Huang Y.-K. 439
Hussain S.Z. 35
Ibrahim D. 21
Iqtedar M. 35
Islam Md. T. 429
Iwaniak W. 295
J
Jácome R.J.B. 269
Jamil M. 211
Jang E.-Y. 263
Jaros-Kozielecka K. 515
Javed M.T. 173
Jiang G. 465
Jin T.-T. 247
Ju J. 331
Juszczyk K. 353
Kacem Chaouche N. 309
Kaczmarek A. 353
Kaleem A. 35
Kanamarlapudi S.R.K. 549
Kang S.W. 263
Kasela M. 371
Kasprowicz A. 93
Kaznowski A. 185
Khan E.H. 115
Khan K. 115
Kim Y.-S. 527
Klim J. 255
Klos M. 541
Kmet V. 93
Kolář M. 5
Konecka E. 185
Korzybski D. 15
Kosecka-Strojek M. 93
Kosek-Paszkowska K. 353
Kot B. 403
Kovačenko V. 295
Kowalska-Duplaga K. 121
Koziecki T. 515
Krawczyk A. 121
Krysztopa-Graybowska K. 233
Kryzińska S. 185
Kuthan R. 303
Kwack K.H. 263
Kwiecińska-Piróg J. 353
L
Lach J. 233
Lee J.-Y. 263
Lehner K.M. 43
Leng J. 505
Li B.-Y. 383
Li L. 281
Li P. 505
Li S. 477
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The Editors of *Polish Journal of Microbiology* wish to express their gratitude to colleagues who have reviewed the manuscripts submitted to our Journal in the past year:

**A**

Abbas Aqleem (Pakistan)
Abdel-Hamid Marwa S. (Egypt)
Adamczyk-Poplaw ska Monika (Poland)
Akar Tarik (Turkey)
Albores Silvana (Uruguay)
Allen Richard C. (Switzerland)
Alloing Genvieve (France)
Alpati Kavitha (India)
Antonelli Alberto (Italy)
Ardebili Abdollah (Iran)
Athanasiou Christos (Greece)
Aung Meiji S. (Japan)

**B**

Balabanova Larissa (Russian Federation)
Barati Mohammad (Iran)
Barde Pradip (India)
Barzkar Noora (Iran)
Blackard Jason (USA)
Boehm Manja (Germany)
Borewicz Klaudyna (Netherlands)
Boyanova Lyudmila (Bulgaria)
Boyd Joseph S. (USA)
Braiek Olfa B. (Tunisia)
Brook Itzhak G. (USA)
Bugla-Ploskorska Gabriela (Poland)
Bulgac Elena (USA)

**C**

Calix Juan (USA)
Chiciudean Iulia (Romania)
Chu Maoping (China)
Chudzicka-Strugala Izabela (Poland)
Chusri Sasitorn (Thailand)
Clark Clifford G. (Canada)
Costa Vanessa D. (Brazil)
Cycoń Mariusz (Poland)
Cyplik Pawel (Poland)

**D**

D’Souza Jacinta S. (India)
Daglio M. (Italy)
Dangel Alexandra (Germany)
Das Pratyush K. (India)
David Michael Z. (USA)
Dénes Béla (Hungary)
Deng Yang (China)
Ding Jie (China)
Dorrell Nick (United Kingdom)
Doyle Christine J. (Australia)
Dudek Bartlomiej (Poland)
Acknowledgements

E
Edelmann Mariola J. (USA)
Eguchi Hiroshi (Japan)
Ehlers Marthie M. (South Africa)
Etchegaray Augusto (Brazil)

F
Fan Boyi (China)
Filho Ruy O. (Brazil)
Flores Geane L. (Brazil)
Flynn Padrig B. (United Kingdom)
Fracchia Letizia (Italy)
Furlaneto Marcia C. (Brazil)

G
Gibson Brian (Finland)
Gościniak Grażyna (Poland)
Grys Thomas E. (USA)
Guler Emrah (United Kingdom)

H
Hamel Chantal (Canada)
Hille Katja (Germany)
Ho Jemima (United Kingdom)
Homan E. Jane (USA)
Huang Danlian (China)

I
Iida Tadayuki (Japan)
Iraola Gregorio (Uruguay)

J
Jackowiak Paulina (Poland)
Jaroszuk-Ściseł Jolanta (Poland)
Javanmard Davod (Iran)
Joshi Naveen C. (India)
Junka Feliks (Poland)

K
Kachhwaha Sumita (India)
Kaczorek Ewa (Poland)
Kang Xiaoming (China)
Kaviyarasu Kasina (South Africa)
Khatami Mehrdad (Iran)
Kilic Ayse B. (Turkey)
Kohli Seema (India)
Kordalewska Milena (USA)
Koziel Jacek (USA)
Krzywonos Małgorzata (Poland)
Kumar Anoop (India)
Kunicka-Styczynska Alina (Poland)

L
Lampila Lucina E. (USA)
Laudy Agnieszka E. (Poland)
Lazar Zbigniew (Poland)
Lee I Learn-Han (Malaysia)
Lee Young-Chul (Korea)
Li Fu-Li (China)
Lin Yibin (USA)
Lingala Rajendra (India)
Liu Po-Yu (Taiwan)
Luo Li (China)
Lüthje Petra (Germany)
Acknowledgements

M
Malama Sydney (Zambia)
Malloy Katherine M. (USA)
Mandon Karine (France)
Mariottini Gian. L. (Italy)
Matsukawa Masanori (Japan)
McConville Thomas (USA)
Memar Mohammad Y. (Iran)
Mikulski Dawid (Poland)
Miller Darlene (USA)
Morse Daniel (United Kingdom)
Munir Mohammad K. (Pakistan)
Murad Yanal (Pakistan)

N
Nadella Ranjit K. (India)
Naruishi Koji (Japan)
Naughton Patrick J. (United Kingdom)
Nawrot Urszula (Poland)
Nordmann Patrice (Switzerland)
Norton Raymond (Australia)
Nugen Sam R. (USA)

O
O’Callaghan Richard J. (USA)
Ogórek Rafał (Poland)
Olaimat Amin N. (Jordan)
Olender Alina M. (Poland)
Olofsson Magnus (Sweden)
Ong Song-Quan (Malaysia)
Ouedraogo Samiratou (Canada)

P
Paget Timothy (United Kingdom)
Pan Hong (China)
Peng Quan-Hui (China)
Perez Alonso Vanessa P. (Brazil)
Philip Koshy (Malaysia)
Piątek Jacek (Poland)
Pierre Joseph F. (USA)
Poirel Laurent (Switzerland)
Portela Ricardo W. (Brazil)
Pradip Bulagonda E. (India)
Przybyla-Kelly Katarzyna (USA)

Q
Qian Haifeng (China)

R
Rabee Asmaa E. (Egypt)
Rafiq Mohammad (United Kingdom)
Raina Satish (Poland)
Ramil Noroilhuda M. (Netherlands)
Rastawicki Waldemar (Poland)
Rezende Rachel P. (Brazil)
Reyes-Lamothe Rodrigo (Canada)
Rizzo Carmen (Italy)
Rodriguea Jose J. (Spain)
Rout Simon P. (United Kingdom)
Różalska Barbara (Poland)
Rudolph Christian J. (United Kingdom)
Russo Pasquale (Italy)
Acknowledgements

S
Sabu Abdulhameed (India)
Santara Sumit S. (USA)
Sato Helia H. (Brazil)
Saxena Shailendra K. (India)
Sergi Consolato (Canada)
Shukla Pratyoosh (India)
Skurnik Michael (Finland)
Sopirala Madhuri M. (USA)
Spano Giuseppe (Italy)
Staniszewska Monika (Poland)
Stefaniuk Elżbieta M. (Poland)
Sturtevant Joy (USA)
Sunder Jai (India)
Supono Supono (Indonesia)

T
Taner Ferdiye (Australia)
Tang Ying Z. (China)
Tanrikulu Yusuf (Turkey)
Tarlton Nicole J. (USA)
Tellez Guillermo (USA)
Tian Chunjie (China)

V
van Calenbergh Serge (Belgium)
Varjani Sunita J. (India)
Verma Pradeep (India)

W
Wang Changxian (United Kingdom)
Wang Wenjun (China)
Wójkowska-Mach Jadwiga (Poland)
Wolf Jonas (Brazil)

Y
Yokota Shin-ichi (Japan)
Youssef Noha Y. (USA)
Yun Jin-Ho (Korea)
Yurkov Andrey (Germany)

Z
Zakeri Amin (Denmark)
Zareba Tomasz W. (Poland)
Zasada Aleksandra A. (Poland)

Ż
Żabicka Dorota (Poland)
INFORMACJE Z POLSKIEGO TOWARZYSTWA MIKROBIOLOGÓW

XXIX OGÓLNOPOLSKI ZJAZD POLSKIEGO TOWARZYSTWA MIKROBIOLOGÓW

15-18 WRZEŚNIA 2020, WARSZAWA

Miejsce Zjazdu:
Sangate Hotel Airport
Warszawa, ul. Komitetu Obrony Robotników 32
(dawniej 17 Stycznia, róg ul. Żwirki i Wigury)

Główny Organizator Zjazdu:
Polskie Towarzystwo Mikrobiologów
ul. Stefana Banacha 1b, 02-097 Warszawa
ptm.zmf@wum.edu.pl, www.microbiology.pl
Szanowni Państwo,

Polskie Towarzystwo Mikrobiologów organizuje w przyszłym roku XXIX Ogólnopolski Zjazd PTM w Warszawie w terminie: 15–18 września 2020 r. Jest to okazja do zdobycia wiedzy mikrobiologicznej, podzielenia się swoimi osiągnięciami badawczymi oraz do spotkania merytorycznego i towarzyskiego osób zainteresowanych wspólną tematyką naukową.

PTM zostało powołane 92 lata temu i Ogólnopolskie Zjazdy Towarzystwa organizowane są co 4 lata (www.microbiology.pl). Jest to największe wydarzenie naukowe związane z mikrobiologią i najliczniejsze spotkanie polskich mikrobiologów w tym okresie. Zwykle bierze w nim udział ponad pół tysiąc mikrobiologów: naukowców, nauczycieli akademickich, lekarzy, diagnostów laboratoryjnych, specjalistów pracujących w służbie zdrowia, weterynarii, instytutach naukowych i uczelniach, a także w przemysle, rolnictwie oraz wykonujących mikrobiologiczne badania kontrolne w rozmaitych obszarach.

W Zjazdach PTM udział biorą firmy diagnostyczne, chemiczne, farmaceutyczne, kosmetyczne, wytwarzające żywność, środki przeciwdrobnoustrojowe, odczynniki, testy oraz aparaturę kontrolną i badawczą stosowaną w rozmaitych działach mikrobiologii.

Wiele mikrobiologicznych badań naukowych, rozwojowych i użytkowych dotyczy aktualnych problemów: narastającej lekooporności drobnoustrojów chorobotwórczych, doskonalenia diagnostyki mikrobiologicznej, badań genetycznych drobnoustrojów, badań mikrobiologicznego zanieczyszczenia środowiska, GMO, poprawy systemu jakości i metod kontroli żywności, leków, wyrobów medycznych, produktów biobójczych i kosmetycznych.

Planujemy, że obrady będą odbywały się w sesjach naukowych:
* Mikrobiom człowieka i probiotyki;  
* Zakażenia układu pokarmowego;  
* Zakażenia układu oddechowego;  
* Zakażenia układu moczowo-płciowego;  
* Oporność bakterii na antybiotyki – mechanizmy lekooporności;  
* Genetyka drobnoustrojów;  
* Dochodzenie epidemiologiczne z zastosowaniem metod molekularnych;  
* Nowe terapie przeciwbakteryjne – kandydaci na leki;  
* Bakteriofagi i peptydy – jako nowe terapie alternatywne;  
* Aktualne problemy w wałkycologii;  
* Immunologia zakażeń;  
* Nowości w obszarze sterylizacji, dezynfekcji i antyseptyki;  
* Patomechanizmy zakażeń;  
* Wirusologia;  
* Mikrobiologia środowiskowa naturalnego, bioróżnorodność i bioremediacja;  
* Mikrobiologia środowiska przemysłowego i biotechnologii;  
* Mikrobiologia żywności;  
* Mikrobiologia weterynaryjna;  
* Varia.

Planujemy również prezentacje najnowszych prac habilitacyjnych i doktorskich z obszaru mikrobiologii, a także sesje sponsorowane przez firmy.

Zachęcamy wszystkie zainteresowane osoby do zarezerwowania sobie terminu 15–18.09.2020 na uczestnictwo w tym wielkim wydarzeniu w świecie mikrobiologii polskiej. Zachęcamy również wszystkich mikrobiologów, a zwłaszcza młodych adeptów tej nauki do przygotowania interesujących wystąpień i podzielenia się wynikami swoich badań naukowych, jak również rytynowych.

Warszawa, 12.09.2019 r.
Od ostatniej informacji o działalności Zarządu Głównego Polskiego Towarzystwa Mikrobiologów, zamieszczonej w zeszytach nr 3 z 2019 r. kwartalników Postępy Mikrobiologii i Polish Journal of Microbiology, Prezydium ZG PTM zajmowało się następującymi sprawami:

1. W dniu 01.10.2019 r., zorganizowano spotkanie redakcji PM i PJM w celu omówienia działań, które mogłyby podnieść notowania PM w rankingach, postanowiono:
   - redakcja PM będzie starała się pozyskać recenzentów i autorów manuskryptów spoza Polski. W tym celu porozumie się z redakcją PJM oraz będzie się starała rozpowszechniać PM poza granicami Polski;
   - podjęto zostaną działania w celu uzyskania większej liczby manuskryptów do PM oraz popularyzacji ukazujących się w PM i PJM publikacji. W tym celu informacje o pojawiających się zeszytach PM i PJM będą ukazywały się na głównej stronie PTM z możliwością dotarcia do artykułu. Ponadto na wszystkich przyszłych zjazdach organizowanych, współorganizowanych lub objętych patronatem przez PTM powinny ukazywać się informacje propagujące obydwa kwartalniki PTM i zachęcające do publikowania na ich łamach artykułów;
   - podjęte zostaną działania w celu pozyskiwania manuskryptów autorów polskich w wersji anglojęzycznej, w tym celu dla manuskryptów nadsyłanych począwszy od dnia 01.01.2020 r. wprowadzono zmiany w opłacie redakcyjnej.

Obecnie obowiązuje opłata, bez względu na przysłane wersje językowe: dla autora korespondencyjnego – członka PTM 250 zł + VAT 23% (307,50 zł), a jeżeli autor korespondencyjny nie jest aktywnym członkiem PTM (nie ma opłaconych składek w roku bieżącym), opłata wynosi 350 zł + VAT 23% (430,50 zł).

Nowa opłata od 01.01.2020 r.:

a) dla autora korespondencyjnego – członka PTM (z opłaconą składką za rok bieżący), gdy manuskrypt jest w języku angielskim lub przysyłane są obie wersje językowe (angielska i polska): 200 zł + VAT* [dla autorów z Polski VAT wynosi 23%] (tj. 246 zł brutto), gdy manuskrypt jest przysłany tylko w języku polskim – opłata wynosi 400 zł + VAT* [dla autorów z Polski VAT wynosi 23%] (tj. 492 zł brutto);

b) dla pozostałych autorów korespondencyjnych, którzy nie są aktywnymi członkami PTM (nie mają opłaconych składek) w roku bieżącym, gdy manuskrypt jest w języku angielskim lub przysyłane są obie wersje językowe (angielska i polska): 300 zł + VAT* [dla autorów z Polski VAT wynosi 23%] (tj. 369 zł brutto), gdy manuskrypt jest przysłany tylko w języku polskim – opłata wynosi 600 zł + VAT* [dla autorów z Polski VAT wynosi 23%] (tj. 738 zł brutto);

VAT* – wysokość VAT-u jest zależna od kraju, z którego autor korespondencyjny dokonuje opłaty.
   - redakcje PM i PJM zwracały uwagę na złą współpracę z wydawcą – firmą EXELEY, która nie w pełni wywiązuje się ze swoich obowiązków.


3. W dniu 09.10.2019 r. kilku członków Komitetu Organizacyjnego Zjazdu PTM wraz z Prezesem firmy Global Congress udął się do Sangate Hotel Airport w celu przeprowadzenia wizy zi lokalnej odnośnie możliwości organizacji Zjazdu w tym hotelu. Po obejrzeniu pomieszczeń hotelu i odbyciu rozmów z dyrektorem hotelu oraz zastępcą kierownika ds. organizacji konferencji na terenie hotelu zdecydowano, że XXIX Zjazd PTM odbędzie się w Sangate Hotel Airport, natomiast impreza towarzysząca Zjazdowi w Koneserze. Będą prowadzone dalsze rozmowy w celu wybrania optymalnych rozwiązań do umowy.
4. W dniu 31.10.2019 r. odbyło się spotkanie kilku osób z Komitetu Naukowego Zjazdu, wymieniono informacje na temat organizacji sesji naukowych. Postanowiono w ramach popularyzacji mikrobiologii, w pierwszym dniu Zjazdu, przed jego oficjalnym otwarciem zorganizować 2 sesje popularno-naukowe, dostępne dla wszystkich zainteresowanych osób – zwłaszcza nauczycieli biologii ze szkół średnich z Warszawy i okolic. Sesje, każda obejmująca 4 wykłady uznanym polskim specjalistów, będą dotyczyły tematyki związanej z mikrobiologią środowiska (z elementami ochrony środowiska) oraz mikrobiologii lekarskiej (z zaznaczeniem problemu lekooporności drobnoustrojów oraz problemu – epidemiologii zakażeń, a szczególnie). Ponadto planujemy specjalną sesję plakatową dla uczniów szkolnych kół biologicznych, tak aby każde koło mogło zaprezentować plakat związaný ze swoją działalnością. W ostatnim dniu Zjazdu zostaną przyznane nagrody za najciekawsze prezentacje plakatowe.

5. W dniu 06.11.2019 r. odbyło się zebranie kilku osób Komitetu Organizacyjnego Zjazdu PTM, W związku z trudnościami rezerwacji pomieszczeń w Koneserze, zdecydowano, że impreza towarzysząca Zjazdowi odbędzie się w Arkadach Kubickiego u podnóża Zamku Królewskiego. Omawiano sprawy finansowania Zjazdu i tworzenia strony internetowej Zjazdu.


8. Złożyliśmy odpowiednie wnioski do Ministerstwa Nauki i Szkolnictwa Wyższego, FEMS, ISME, a także ORLENU, LOTOSU i KGHM z prośbą o dofinansowanie XXIX Ogólnopolskiego Zjazdu PTM. Odezwi firm, do których wysłano informacje o Zjeździe z prośbą o deklarację uczestnictwa i wsparcie finansowe Zjazdu, jest na razie niewielki.

9. Ustalono, że informacja o Zjeździe PTM rozpowszechniana będzie w dwumiesięczniku „Zakażenia XXI wieku” wydanym przez firmę MAVIPURO Polska Sp. z o.o.

CZŁONKOWIE WSPIERAJĄCY PTM

Członek Wspierający PTM – Złoty
od 27.03.2017 r.

HCS Europe – Hygiene & Cleaning Solutions
ul. Warszawska 9a, 32-086 Węgrzce k. Krakowa
tel. (12) 414 00 60, 506 184 673, fax (12) 414 00 66
www.hcs-europe.pl

Firma projektuje profesjonalne systemy utrzymania czystości i higieny dla klientów o szczególnych wymaganiach higienicznych, m.in. kompleksowe systemy mycia, dezynfekcji, osuszania rąk dla pracowników służby zdrowia, preparaty do dezynfekcji powierzchni dla służby zdrowia, systemy sterylizacji narzędzi.

Członek Wspierający PTM – Srebrny
od 12.09.2017 r.

Firma Ecolab Sp. z o.o. zapewnia: najlepszą ochronę środowiska pracy przed patogenami powodującymi zakażenia podczas leczenia pacjentów, bezpieczeństwo i wygodę personelu, funkcjonalność posiadanego sprzętu i urządzeń. Firma jest partnerem dla przemysłów farmaceutycznego, biotechnologicznego i kosmetycznego.

Członek Wspierający PTM – Srebrny
od 12.12.2017 r.

Od ponad 100 lat siedziba Wodociągów Krakowskich mieści się przy ul. Senatorskiej. Budowę obiektu ukończono w 1913 roku. W 2016 r. do sieci wodociągowej wtłoczono ponad 56 mln m³ wody. Szacuje się, że ponad 99,5% mieszkańców Gminy Miejskiej Kraków posiada możliwość korzystania z istniejącej sieci wodociągowej.

Członek Wspierający PTM – Zwyczajny
od 12.09.2017 r.

Merck Sp. z o.o. jest częścią międzynarodowej grupy Merck KGaA z siedzibą w Darmstadt, Niemcy i dostarcza na rynek polski od roku 1992 wysokiej jakości produkty farmaceutyczne i chemiczne, w tym podłoża mikrobiologiczne.
Członek Wspierający PTM – Zwyczajny
od 06.06.2019 r.

BART Spółka z o.o. Sp. K
ul. Norwida 4, 05-250 Słupno
NIP: 1180741884, KRS: 0000573068
https://bart.pl/, email: info@bart.pl

Firma BART jest producentem i dystrybutorem surowców oraz dodatków dla przemysłu spożywczego i farmaceutycznego. Specjalizujemy się w probiotykach oraz surowcach uzyskiwanych metodami biotechnologicznymi.
Współpracujemy z renomowanymi producentami: Probiotical, Gnosis, Lesaffre